

**CRUSADE PRAYERS & GUIDE**  
**for the End Times**

**Prepare with Peace and Hope for The Great Warning &  
The Second Coming of Jesus Christ**

(The Great Warning or simply The Warning is also known as the  
Global Illumination of Conscience or Confession)

Compiled from the Messages (Book of Truth) Given to  
**Maria Divine Mercy**

Current Canonical Explanation  
Response to Apparitions and Visionaries

Since the abolition of Canon 1399 and 2318 of the former Code of Canon Law by Paul VI in AAS58 (1966), publications about new apparitions, revelation, prophecies, miracles, etc., have been allowed to be distributed and read by the faithful without the express permission of the Church, providing that they contain nothing which contravenes faith and morals.

This means no imprimatur is necessary.

All the Crusade Prayers, Litany Prayers and other prayers given to Maria Divine Mercy printed herein are extracted from The Book of Truth. These prayers were given by God the Father, Jesus and the Mother of Salvation to End-Times Prophet Maria Divine Mercy.

*Solemnity of the Birth of St. John the Baptist*  
24 June 2015

© 2015 Remnant Army Publications  
Our weapons are Love and Prayers

Lovingly dedicated to  
**The Most Holy Trinity**  
through The Immaculate Heart of Mary,  
Mother of Salvation

*“You have been given the armour. Use it.  
My Crusade Prayers will help mitigate much of the  
horror, caused by the sins of humanity.”*

Extract of message from Jesus to Maria Divine Mercy,  
1 November 2012

# Introduction

**The sole objective of this book is for the salvation of souls.** This book is mostly a compilation of some of the divine prophecies given to Maria Divine Mercy, the End-Times Prophet. The compilation includes selected prophecies to inform us of the key events that will unfold in the lead-up to the momentous and all-important Second Coming of Jesus Christ, only Saviour of the World, and a complete list of all the *Crusade Prayers* given by Heaven to Maria Divine Mercy for all people to pray.

A major event in the preparation for the Second Coming of Christ is The Warning/Great Warning/Global Illumination of Conscience/Global Confession which is expected to take place shortly. This out-of-the-world global mystical event is fully explained in this book.

The book also answers the very important question of how we should prepare ourselves materially and spiritually for The Warning and the Second Coming of Jesus Christ. The Crusade Prayers are arranged in various categories: according to chronological order, and various purposes e.g. prayers for the Church, priests, etc. It is a convenient prayer book of Crusade Prayers in itself.

This book is lovingly prepared for everyone so that all, irrespective of race, language, or creed can prepare with hope and joy to claim and enter into the glorious eternal inheritance our God has prepared for each and every one of His children since the foundation of the world.

## Overview of Our Salvation History

The Word of God including all the divine teachings, instruction, and revelation in Scripture stand eternal irrespective of whether it is refuted, rejected or accepted by humankind. *“For truly I tell you, until heaven and earth disappear, not the smallest letter, not the least stroke of a pen, will by any means disappear from the Law until everything is accomplished.”* (Matthew 5:18).

**God’s greatest desire.** God made us solely for His own glory and divine purpose: to make us His children, members of His Family by

adoption through the merits of Jesus Christ. *“He destined us in love to be his sons through Jesus Christ, according to the purpose of his will, to the praise of his glorious grace which he freely bestowed on us in the Beloved.”* (Ephesians 1:5-6).

God loves us so much that when mankind fell from grace starting from the first Fall of our first parents, Adam and Eve, He promises a Saviour that would restore the original dignity God wants to give His children. *“For God loved the world so much that he gave his only begotten Son, that whoever believes in him should not perish but have eternal life.”* (John 3:16)

The Saviour, who is to be the Sacrifice in atonement for our sins, is none other than God’s only begotten Son, Jesus Christ. This is how God proved His Love for us. As a Father, infinitely more loving than the best human parent, God’s greatest desire is to save every one of His children. Scripture tells us God’s Will is for everyone to be saved and to come to the knowledge of the Truth. The Truth is His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ and all that He stands for. *“... God our Saviour, who desires all men to be saved and to come to the knowledge of the truth.”* (1 Timothy 2:3-4)

*Jesus said: “I am the way, the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father (God) except through Me.”* (John 14:6).

Through His Life, Death and Resurrection, Jesus has won for us all the graces that we need for our redemption and salvation. On our part, we need to repent of our sins, ask Jesus for forgiveness and live according to His commandments of love.

### **Role of Our Blessed Mother in Our Salvation**

When Mary’s “yes” to God brought into the world Our Saviour, Jesus Christ - God became Man, she also became the Mother of all mankind, regardless of whether we acknowledge her or not, for this is God’s Holy Will.

*“When Jesus saw his mother, and the disciple whom he loved standing near, he said to his mother, “Woman, behold, your son!” Then he said to the disciple, “Behold, your mother!” And from*

*that hour the disciple took her to his own home.” (John 19:26-27)* Jesus said these Words while He was hanging on the Cross, it is His Divine Will that His Mother is given to us, all His children as Our Blessed Mother as well. Hence it is no surprise that Mary is our greatest advocate and intercessor to the Holy Trinity in Heaven to secure the graces for us for our salvation. With the permission of God the Father, Mary has through the years, appeared in many apparition sites all over the world with the same message: urging God’s children to turn away from sin and turn to God or face the severity of God’s judgment. Her many prophecies given in La Salette, Fatima and Garabandal are now unfolding and will come to pass in our lifetime.

God the Father has sent Mary, our Blessed Mother of Salvation to give us in these End-Times a powerful Sacramental in the form of the Medal of Salvation. Many great Graces and Heavenly promises are attributed to this Medal and given to those who wear it devoutly.

**Time is of essence now as solid Catholic prophecies tell of the imminent Second Coming of Christ in our lifetime.** The earth is now being purified in preparation for the Second Coming of the Son of God - Jesus Christ. Many ecological and climatic disturbances and upheavals are expected and are beginning to be felt by everyone the world over. Evil is being manifested on an unprecedented scale as Satan and his demons unleash their venom as they are fully aware their time is short and their ultimate and resounding defeat is just around the corner.

The prophecies as revealed to Prophet Maria Divine Mercy are of the utmost importance as she is the End-Times Prophet. There will not be any more prophets after her. She is the equivalent of John the Baptist who heralded Jesus’ First Coming. In the past, God spoke to the world of major events that involved His intervention, through His prophets. Though historically, few people heeded the warnings of God through His prophets, God’s ways of speaking to us through His prophets have not changed.

**The Warning** is the greatest act of Mercy by God after the

Crucifixion and Death of Jesus Christ on Calvary. God in His infinite Mercy is making this great divine intervention to save all His precious souls. Persons from the age of 7 will have an inner **Illumination of Conscience** so that all personal sins committed from the age of reasoning onwards will be shown interiorly to the person. The person will know how his/her sins offend God and he/she will no longer deny the existence of sin. Everyone will also know the Divine Truth that Jesus is the only begotten Son of God the Most High, Who suffered and died on Calvary for the salvation of all people.

*No longer will they teach their neighbour, or say to one another, 'Know the Lord,' because they will all know me, from the least of them to the greatest," declares the Lord. "For I will forgive their wickedness and will remember their sins no more."* (Jeremiah 31:34)

Because of The Warning, many souls will be awakened from their spiritual stupor and be saved due to the infinite Mercy of God. However, those entrapped in grave sins will find it very difficult to accept God's Mercy and will need much prayer.

**Chastisement of the world.** The Cup of God's wrath is overflowing. Despite what God has done, and in spite of His Sacrificial Love, He is not given His rightful place in our hearts and society. Instead, evil is unprecedented and the most popular gods in today's world are self-love, money, material possessions, sensual pleasures, etc. Souls, all of which are precious to God, are being driven to hell in great numbers. Through the coming Chastisement, God the Father will put an end to all the evil deeds and salvage souls which His Son has bought with His Most Precious Blood. He will allow many disasters to befall the world. Many lives will be taken. The faithful who love God have been requested by Him to offer penance and prayers as much as possible to save unrepentant souls who would, otherwise be lost eternally. *"Those whom I love I rebuke and discipline. So be earnest and repent."* (Revelation 3:19)

As God is a Loving Father, He has provided through the messages given to Maria Divine Mercy, guidance on how to be prepared for

the tribulations that are afflicting the world now and the coming events that are necessarily unfolding in the lead-up to the Second Coming of Christ. God the Father is offering His most Powerful Protection to His children from the evil planned by the Antichrist and his cohort, through His Gift of the **Seal of the Living God Prayer (Crusade Prayer 33)**. Everyone who accepts this Seal with love and humility is guaranteed a place in the New Era of Peace.

*And I saw another angel ascending from the rising of the sun, having the seal of the living God; and he cried out with a loud voice to the four angels to whom it was granted to harm the earth and the sea, saying, "Do not harm the earth or the sea or the trees until we have sealed the bond-servants of our God on their foreheads." (Revelation 7:2-3)*

Prayers can help ease and avert some of the disasters foretold.

**Chasm in the Catholic Church. Rise of the Remnant Church.**

The entry of the False Prophet into the Catholic Church will pave the way for the Abomination to be set up in the Church for the Antichrist to be worshipped in the place of God. At that time, the Holy Mass (Daily Sacrifice) will be abolished as prophesied in Daniel 12:11 *"From the time that the daily sacrifice is abolished and the abomination that causes desolation is set up, there will be 1,290 days."*

Jesus Christ will no longer be proclaimed and adored. The existence of sin and hell will be denied in the new doctrine. The Catholic Church will embrace the One World Religion, and the world will applaud the Church. The new One World Religion will be a front for satanic worship. The very small section of the faithful who can discern the loss of true faith in the Church will leave and will continue to pay allegiance to Christ in secret through the underground Remnant Church which will never be destroyed.

**Primarily, God revealed through the messages given to Maria Divine Mercy that the weapons to defeat evil is Love, Prayers and Repentance; turning away from our sins and turning to Him.** The Crusade Prayers and Litanies contained in this book are

of divine origin. They were given by God to Prophet Maria Divine Mercy in a series of locutions spanning more than 1,300 messages received from November 2010 to March 2015. They reveal God's Divine Plan to a world hurtling toward destruction regarding all that will unfold up to the Second Coming of Christ. The messages have been recorded and published in four volumes of the **Book of Truth** in various languages.

As you recite the prayers in this book, you must open your heart and pray that the Holy Spirit will speak to you, illuminate your heart and soul, and impart the grace to discern the source of the words contained herein.

**New Era of Peace. A New Paradise.** After the Second Coming of Christ, the New Era of Peace will unfold for those who accept Christ as their Saviour. It is a new earth that was originally the paradise from which Adam and Eve were driven after their Fall into sin. It is a place where there will be no tears or sadness, a place of glory, love, joy and wonder. It is a place beyond our expectation, prepared by God to be inhabited by His precious children - you and I.

The New Era of Peace has been documented in a few places in the Bible, mainly in the Book of Isaiah and Revelation. *“See, I will create new heavens and a new earth. The former things will not be remembered, nor will they come to mind.”* (Isaiah 65:17)

*“What no eye has seen, what no ear has heard, and what no human mind has conceived - the things God has prepared for those who love Him.”* (1 Corinthians 2:9)

*“But in keeping with his promise we are looking forward to a new heaven and a new earth, where righteousness dwells.”* (2 Peter 3:13)

## **Background Overview of the Mission of Maria Divine Mercy**

### **To prepare the world for the Second Coming of Christ**

The mission of Maria Divine Mercy is to prepare the world for the Second Coming of Christ through transmitting the messages received from God the Father, Jesus and Our Blessed Mother to the whole world without putting her own discernment or judgment to them. The messages are supposed to be published as they are received, word for word and she has not been given the authority to interpret the messages for anyone. Our Lord has also told her it is not necessary for her to defend these messages. She has a few priests who are helping her in this mission.

### **To give an outline of the major events to come in the run-up to the Second Coming of Christ**

The “abdication” of Pope Benedict XVI was prophesied in a few messages given to Maria Divine Mercy. There will be the reign of the False Prophet and the Antichrist, a schism in the Catholic Church, turmoil in the world, climatic and ecological upheavals, global vaccination, earthquakes, disasters, famine, plagues, implementation of the chip (mark of the Beast) and wars before the Second Coming of Christ. The Book of Revelation will unfold. Preparations are required: frequent confession, intensification of personal and group prayers (praying the Rosary, Divine Mercy Chaplet and Crusade Prayers), adherence to the traditions of the Sacraments, storage of food and formation of Crusade Prayer Groups preferably led by priests.

The following message partly explains the mission of Maria Divine Mercy:

**My Mission is not to give you a new Bible, for that could never be, as My Father’s Book contains the whole Truth.**

(24 March 2013 @ 18.06)

My dearly beloved daughter, when you are asked by those who love Me, what is the purpose of your Mission, your answer must be – to save your souls. When you are sneered at, mocked and asked what

gives you the right to proclaim the Word of God – the answer is, so that Jesus can save your souls. Then, when those who do proclaim My Holy Word already, and who follow My Teachings, accuse you of heresy – then the answer to them is this. You, who are faithful to Christ, do you not think that you, too, are sinners in the Eyes of God? Don't you, too, want to salvage your souls?

Sin will always stand between you and God. Every single soul, including the most hardened sinner and those amongst you who are chosen souls, will never be free from sin, until I come again. You may be redeemed every time you confess your sins, but your soul will remain cleansed for only a short time.

Never feel you are not in need of the Food of Life. My Light draws you, now, to Me, through this very special Mission. I give you great blessings and special graces when you respond to My call, as I beckon you towards My New Kingdom – My New Paradise.

You may believe that God would not need to send another prophet – that mankind was released from the stranglehold of Satan, after My Death on the Cross, that you have been given the Truth through My Teachings already, and that the Truth is contained in My Father's Book, the most Holy Bible. And you would be correct, but for this. There is still more you have to know as the prophecies contained in the Book of Revelation are not known to you. You have been given the summary – and yet many of you refuse to acknowledge its contents. You snub the Book of Revelation and have no wish to understand it.

My Mission is not to give you a new Bible, for that could never be, as My Father's Book contains the whole Truth. My Task, in a world, which has plunged into paganism, is to remind you of the Truth on the one hand, and on the other, is My Desire to prepare your souls, for the time of My Second Coming.

Many of you say you honour Me, but many have fallen away from the Truth. Many do not believe in Satan or the existence of Hell, and as such, do not take sin seriously. You have been led into grave

error through your tolerance for sin. And now the gravest errors will come about, throughout all Christian Churches, when sin will be cast to one side. You will be led into a doctrine of deceit. This is a plan crafted by the Evil One to take you away from Me.

Because My Divine Presence, My Body and My Blood, is contained in every Tabernacle in the world – you have been able to fight sin. But now, when the plan to remove the Holy Eucharist comes about, you will be helpless.

This is why I reveal to you the Truth of what is to come, so that I can prepare you. It is only because I Love you that I call out to you now.

When the errors are exposed, you will then realise how much you have to learn and how pride prevented you from accepting My Hand of Mercy and how you are nothing without Me. (Your Jesus)

## **Important Administrative Information**

Extracts of the messages contained in the Book of Truth have been used in this book and the dates attributed to the extracts are the dates on which these messages were received by Maria Divine Mercy. These dates are important reference points for anyone who may wish to read the entire relevant messages from the Book of Truth as the messages are documented therein in chronological order.

The Book of Truth is essential reading for everyone in these very turbulent End Times which we are already in. It is important to note that the term “End Times” does not mean end of the world but end of an era.

**For purchases of the Book of Truth, Scapulars of the Seal of the Living God, Medals of Salvation and Crusade Prayer books, go to [americas.christogifts.com](http://americas.christogifts.com).**

**For free pdf files of the complete volumes of the Book of Truth, please email [freebookoftruth@gmail.com](mailto:freebookoftruth@gmail.com).**

**A limited number of Scapulars of the Seal of the Living God and Medals of Salvation are available free of charge for priests and religious. Please email [freebookoftruth@gmail.com](mailto:freebookoftruth@gmail.com) while stocks last.**

### **Resource Websites**

While the official website: [www.thewarningsecondcoming.com](http://www.thewarningsecondcoming.com) is no longer in operation, there are many websites that have sprung up to promote the messages in the Book of Truth.

At the time of printing this book, the messages can be found on the following website:

**<https://fatherofloveandmercy.wordpress.com>.**

To download the prayer cards and printable seals, please visit website: **[www.ice540.com/ideacenter#printcenter](http://www.ice540.com/ideacenter#printcenter).**

## **Purpose of this Book**

This brief but powerful guide will help anyone regardless of race or creed who is sincerely seeking God's help to survive the End-Times days and enter into the eternal glorious inheritance (eternal life) promised by God the Father. It has all the necessary prayers and instructions given by God and is laid out simply for anyone to follow. It is up to every individual to pray and be guided by the Holy Spirit to help prepare oneself and his/her loved ones for The Second Coming of Christ.

### **When will these events happen?**

This question is undoubtedly on everyone's mind. Jesus has an answer to this. He told Maria Divine Mercy that no one knows the date or the hour of His Second Coming except His Father in Heaven. However, He assured that the majority of those who are living in this time (2015) will see His Second Coming in their lifetime! By the signs of the times, we shall be forewarned.

Nevertheless, Jesus gave us a clue in the message of 20/12/2010 that **the biblical Great Tribulation has commenced end of December 2012.**

### **Recommended Reference on Time-Line of End-Times Events**

To gain an insight into the approximate time frames of the events described herein, please refer to Dr. Kelly Bowring's time-line published on his website: <http://twoheartspress.com/blog/the-schism-is-coming-the-schism-is-coming/>. The time-line is from his book: *The Great Battle is Unfolding*, a modern commentary on the Book of Revelation. Highly recommended reading.

Dr. Kelly Bowring is an Author and Catholic Theologian in good standing.

*Come, Lord Jesus!*

Rev 22:20

# CONTENTS

## Preparation for the Global Events in the lead up to The Second Coming of Christ

<b>1. Preparation for The Great Warning</b> .....	20
• What is The Great Tribulation? .....	22
• What is The Schism? .....	25
• What are the Prophecies Unfolding in These Times? .....	30
• What is The Warning and what will happen during The Warning? .....	32
• What are the Signs Before The Warning? .....	38
<b>2. After The Warning - What You Need to Know Now</b>	
• What will happen After The Warning? .....	40
• What is The Second Coming of Christ & What does it mean for the world? .....	43
• What is the New Paradise? .....	44
• What is Hell? .....	46
• What is the Seal of the Living God? .....	48
• What is the Medal of Salvation? .....	51
• Who is the Antichrist?.....	53
• What is the Mark of the Beast? .....	56
• Who is the False Prophet? .....	58
• What is the Global Vaccination? .....	65
• What is the New One World Religion? .....	66
• What is the New One World Government? .....	70
• What is the New One World Currency? .....	77
• What is the Great Chastisement? .....	77
• What are the Three Days of Darkness? .....	80

<b>3. How Do We Prepare for The Warning and The Second Coming?</b> .....	86
• Promises Pertaining to the Seal of the Living God and Medal of Salvation & their importance for end-times survival .....	91
• Pointers to Prepare for The Warning, The Chastisements and The Second Coming	
Spiritual Preparation .....	93
Material Preparation .....	94
Additional Pointers for Catholics .....	95
<b>4. Jesus' Call for Formation of Crusade Prayer Groups</b>	
• Guidelines for Crusade Prayer Groups .....	103
• Mother of Salvation's Appeal & Guide for Daily Prayers.....	105
• Crusade Prayer (96) is to be prayed at the start and end of each Crusade Prayer Group Meeting .....	107
<b>5. Important Prayers for the End Times</b>	
• Litany Prayers (1-6) .....	110
• Crusade Prayers in Chronological Order (1-170) .....	113
• Special Short Prayers (18) .....	190
<b>6. Crusade Prayers Categorized</b>	
• Crusade Prayers for Priests to Prepare for The Warning and The Second Coming .....	194
• Crusade Prayers for All People to Prepare for The Warning .....	200
• Crusade Prayers to be Prayed till The Second Coming For Salvation of Souls .....	209
Protection Against Persecution, the False Prophet, the Antichrist and Satan .....	222

Protection of Pope, Clergy, Church & Christianity .....	231
Protection of the Mission of Salvation and Visionaries..	237
Protection of Children & Families .....	242
For Nations, Countries & World Leaders .....	244
To Prepare for The Second Coming of Christ .....	249
Various Prayers for Self .....	251
Crusade Prayers to be Prayed by Those who are Confused, Lost, do not know Jesus or have Hatred in their Hearts .....	267
<b>7. What You Must Pray on a Daily Basis .....</b>	<b>275</b>
• The Litany Prayers .....	110
• A Selection of Crusade Prayers .....	276
• The Divine Mercy Chaplet .....	289-291
• The Holy Rosary .....	292
<b>8. Other Important Prayers for the End Times .....</b>	<b>289</b>
The Divine Mercy Chaplet	
• How to Pray the Divine Mercy Chaplet .....	290-291
The Holy Rosary .....	292
• The Fifteen Promises of Mary to Christians Who Recite the Rosary .....	293
• The Four Mysteries of the Rosary	
- Joyful Mysteries .....	295
- Sorrowful Mysteries .....	296
- Glorious Mysteries .....	297
- Luminous Mysteries .....	298
• How to Pray the Rosary .....	299-301
An Act of Consecration to The Immaculate Heart of Mary .....	302
An Act of Consecration to The Sacred Heart of Jesus .....	302

Saint Michael the Archangel Prayer .....	303
Original Prayer to Saint Michael the Archangel .....	303
Various Blessing Prayers	
• Blessing of Holy Water .....	305
• Blessing of Holy Oil .....	307
• Blessing of St. Benedict’s Crucifixes / medals .....	308
• Blessing of Rosaries .....	309
• Blessing of the Scapular of the Seal of the Living God .....	310
Blessing of the Seal of the Living God .....	311
Blessing of the Medal of Salvation .....	312

## **9. Basic Catholic Moral Code for Christian Living & How to Make a Good Confession**

• The Ten Commandments .....	314-319
• The Five Precepts of the Catholic Church .....	319-320
• How to do Confession .....	323
Examination of Conscience .....	323
Guide to a Good Confession .....	324
Procedure in the Confessional .....	325

## **10. Appendices**

The Message and Prophecies of Our Lady of La Salette .....	328
Overview of the Prophecies of Our Lady of Fatima .....	335
The Prophecies Given by Our Lady in Garabandal .....	338
Images of Must-Have Blessed Items .....	342
Cut-out Seal of the Living God .....	343

# **Preparation for The Great Warning (Illumination of Conscience)**

*This global mystical event will impact every human  
being on earth*

**What is The Great Tribulation?**

**What is The Schism?**

**What are the Prophecies Unfolding in These Times?**

**What is The Warning and What will Happen  
during The Warning?**

**What are the Signs before The Warning?**

## **Preparation for The Great Warning (Illumination of Conscience)**

*This global mystical events will impact every human  
being on earth*

### **Extracted from the Book of Truth Messages**

*(given by God the Father, Jesus and Mother of Salvation  
to Maria Divine Mercy)*

#### **The Coming Apocalypse (16 May 2012 @ 03:10)**

My dearest beloved, I must inform you that a Third World War is about to unfold in the world. My tears flow this morning, as you can see. The Second Seal is about to unfold as foretold to John the Evangelist in the Book of Revelation. It will start in Europe. Your banking system will be the cause and Germany, once again, will be involved in this tragedy as it was on the last two occasions. When it commences, much will be over saving the economy, and catastrophe will affect Greece, with much fallout in France. The Middle East will also be involved with Israel and Iran at war and Syria will play a serious part in the downfall of Egypt.

My daughter, I wake you to tell you this, not to frighten you, but to urge much prayer for Europe at this time. Because of war and lack of money, much of the harvest will be lost and this will lead to the opening of the Third Seal, which means famine. This is why I now urge all of God's children to try to stockpile dried and non-perishable food to feed your families. It is important to grow your own harvest if possible. Remember, however, that prayer can mitigate much of this suffering. The effect of this war will be that My Catholic Church on Earth will be sucked into a one world church, in the name of unification. This unification, or false peace, will become a reality after the antichrist appears to create a false peace and a so-called end to the war. This peaceful pact will involve the Western world, until China and Russia become involved with world matters. They will pose a threat to the 'Beast with the Ten

Horns', Europe, and will overcome them to introduce communism. The 'Red Dragon', China, already gains a strong foothold in the world because of their control of the world's finances. The Red Dragon and "The Bear" which is Russia do not love God. They are being led by the antichrist, who is from the East, and who hides behind closed doors. When these prophecies unfold, the whole world will believe in these Messages. There will be no doubts then.

Please recite this Crusade Prayer, as it will help dilute the impact of these events. **Crusade Prayer (54) Prayer to the Father to dilute impact of World War 3**

*O Heavenly Father, in the Name of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, Who suffered greatly for the sins of mankind, please help us in these difficult times we face. Help us to survive the persecution being planned by greedy rulers and those who want to destroy Your Churches and Your children. We implore You, dear Father, to help feed our families and save the lives of those who will be forced into a war, against their will. We love You, dear Father. We beg You to help us in our time of need. Save us from the grip of the antichrist. Help us to survive his mark, the mark of the beast, by refusing to accept it. Help those who love You to remain true to Your Holy Word at all times so that You can bestow on us the Graces to survive in body and soul. Amen.*

My daughter, I realise that this news may come as a shock, but, remember that prayer and the **Seal of the Living God Crusade Prayer number (33)** [see page 123 for the prayer] will protect My followers, My Remnant Church. You, My children, will survive although it will not be easy. You will be bullied because of your Christianity, but you will never denounce Me or reject Me. For this you will be given Gifts. My Gift of the Seal of the Living God will render you invisible to your enemies. Recite it every day from now on. Keep it before you in your homes and have it blessed by a priest. Begin your preparation soon for the day of the fallout in Europe is not far away. Your Jesus.

## What is The Great Tribulation?

(Read Revelation 5-10)

The Tribulation is a time period when the Lord will accomplish at least two aspects of His plan: He will complete His discipline of the nation Israel (Daniel 9:24), and He will judge the unbelieving, godless inhabitants of the earth (Revelation 6 - 18). The length of the Tribulation is seven years.

The Great Tribulation is the last half of the Tribulation period, three and one-half years in length. It is distinguished from the Tribulation period because the Beast, or Antichrist, will be revealed, and the wrath of God will greatly intensify during this time. Thus, it is important at this point to emphasize that the Tribulation and the Great Tribulation are not synonymous terms. Within eschatology (the study of future things), the Tribulation refers to the full seven-year period while the “Great Tribulation” refers to the second half of the Tribulation.

The Great Tribulation began end 2012 (see message below from the Book of Truth). This means that it will last from 2013 to mid-2016.

### 1. **The Great Tribulation** (20 December 2010 @ 10:00)

Heed this, My daughter. Mankind is being warned, through these Messages, of the axe that will befall those who continue to reject the Eternal Father. The time is drawing close for the advent of the Great Tribulation. **This event will commence from the end of 2012** and must not be confused with the time, or the date, for My Second Coming on Earth. For this, My children, is not being foretold in these Messages. Anyone who attempts to give My children a date for My Second Coming is a liar and not a true prophet. I Am, however, revealing years of specific events leading up to My Second Coming, through this prophet.

### **God won't allow a plan to deplete world population to happen**

The Great Tribulation, as foretold so long ago, will now unfold before the eyes of a disbelieving world. This is when the Sword

of Justice will strike, everywhere. My Eternal Father is not prepared to stand back and allow the evil plan, being plotted, right now, behind closed doors, and designed to deplete the world's population, to be realised.

This evil group, devout followers of Satan, have attempted in the past to inflict genocide on My Father's children. They failed. They are trying again. They will fail again, but not before they cause terrible destruction.

### **Believers should not fear**

My Eternal Father, in His Mercy, will have to intervene to stop them, even though it pains Him to unleash the global disasters that lie ahead. Believers, do not fear for yourselves, or your families. You are being protected. But please, please pray the Holy Rosary and My Divine Mercy, at all times, to help ease and avert some of these disasters.

Start planning now. These people, as they attempt to control your money, your health, your food and even your faith, must be fought. Stand up and protect yourselves and your families using prayer. Call on all those saints you revere to aid you as intercessors of My Eternal Father.

### **Global disasters to strike**

As these global disasters commence, with dramatic changes in weather patterns – which have already begun in a mild form – they will be seen as the result of global warming. Yes, mankind has damaged the Earth, in a very ugly manner, but these disasters will have nothing to do with climate change.

My Eternal Father could, if He decided, sit back and do nothing. Then these evil, power-hungry and deluded groups of powerful decision-makers would win. By sucking My innocent children into their snare of hypnotic allegiance to Satan, the evil one, they would steal souls. That will not be allowed.

### **Calling all religions to join together**

It is time, now, for My Father's children and followers, as well as those who believe in the Superior Being that is God the Creator

and Maker of all things, to join forces as one. Irrespective of which path you follow God, or whether you believe in Me, His only beloved Son, stand together as one. Fight the group that represents the evil one. He is your enemy, if you believe in God the Eternal Father. He is trying to stop you from entering Paradise by lying to his followers, that he too, will take them to an equally beautiful Divine paradise. Those poor deluded and trustworthy followers cannot see through the deceit, because they are blinded by the lure of materialistic glory.

### **Prophecies in Book of John, now come to Light**

Pray, pray, pray, all of you, every single day. Very soon, all will understand the Truth of Holy Scripture. All will understand, finally, that the Teachings contained in My Father's Book are accurate. They don't lie. Prophecies, foretold in the past, came to light. Prophecies contained in the Book of John, will now come to light. These Messages, given to this prophet, are to prepare My children to enter My Father's Kingdom.

Go, now, spread My Truth. Save each other from the clutches of the deceiver, before it is too late. (Your loving Saviour, Jesus Christ)

2. Pray, pray, pray for the conversion of the whole world during The Warning. If the majority of souls convert then much of the Great Tribulation can and will be eased. (Jesus) (19 July 2012 @ 07:00)
3. God's children will be destroyed in many numbers as the time for the Great Tribulation commences. Wars, famines, murders and suicides will increase. It is the sin of abortion, however, which incurs the Wrath of My Father more than almost any other sin. Countries who condone abortion will suffer greatly by the Hand of God. Their countries will weep when their punishment is witnessed. All those responsible for the introduction of such a vile act will need much prayer. (Mother of Salvation) (17 December 2012 @ 12:15)
4. This period of Great Tribulation will last some time. The wars

will escalate until the big war is declared and the world will change. All nations will witness the changes. You must be prepared for this and be accepting, for all these things must happen before My Second Coming. There will be a great deluge. You will also witness smaller floods across other countries. The climates will all begin to change and your weather will be different, in a way, which may seem strange to you. (Jesus) (25 December 2012 @ 17:20)

5. All of God's children who have the Seal of the Living God will be immune to the troubles, which will come as the Great Tribulation unfolds. (9 November 2014 @ 15:20)

### **What is the Schism?**

(The schism referred here is the formal division or split within the Catholic Church over doctrinal differences. The schism is one of the signs of the forthcoming Warning.)

1. As the wars and unrest spread in every direction, the Faith of My Church will continue to weaken. The schism in My Holy Church is about to develop quickly. **Priest against priest. Bishop against bishop.** (27 February 2012 @ 15:30)
2. The schism in My Church will be broken into different stages. The first stage will be when only those who truly know Me, and understand the Truth of the Holy Gospels, will decide that they cannot accept lies in My Name. The second stage will come about when people are denied the Holy Sacraments, as they are meant to be. The third stage will be when My Churches have been desecrated and that will be when My sacred servants will, at last, understand the Truth contained in the Book of Revelation. (20 October 2013 @ 17:48)
3. **Roman Catholics, will need to hold Masses in refuges or Churches of safety** (11 November 2012 @ 22:00) [an extract] Remember we are now preparing for the fallout of My poor sacred servants, which will be as a result of the coming schism, which is to erupt in the Christian Churches. So, while the

remnant army will be led by priests and other Christian clergy, many will be lay servants, as this will be a time where there will be a shortage of priests.

You, My disciples, will need to gather and store Communion Hosts for they will be difficult to access. Those amongst you, who are Roman Catholics, will need to hold Masses in refuges or Churches of safety.

A mission, similar to the German Nazi persecution where the Jews were hunted down, will be created to root out so called traitors of the New World Church, which you will be told is for all religions.

You will be accused of defiling the Mass, and their newly formed presentation of Mass, where I will not be present in the Holy Eucharist, for this will be an abomination in My Father's Eyes.

My Body and Blood will be present in the Masses held in those centres and refuges where you pledge allegiance to the Transubstantiation to render the Sacrament of the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass to be authentic and accepted by My Father.

**4. A number of events regarding the Churches, which honour Me in the world, will begin to surface (14 November 2012 @ 20:30)**

The schism in My Catholic Church will soon be made public. When this is done it will be to the sound of applause for those who have separated the Truth of My Teachings from the Commandments laid down by My Father.

The planning and co-ordination of this grand scheme has taken some time, but soon they will announce the schism before the world's media.

Many, shouting at the top of their voices present lies, not only against the laws laid down by My Teachings. What they really want is to create a new god. The new figurehead of My Church

will be promoted as like any high profile election of political leaders.

They will make you want to believe that the Words of old are deceitful. Then they will tell you not to believe in them. They will change the ways in which they have lived My Teachings and change the way they honour Me.

They will now push My Laws to one side and will worship laws of their own making.

**They will change their solemn vows to justify their participation in the building of a new temple – the new temple dedicated to the rule of the False Prophet.**

Then they will no longer be servants of Mine, for they will switch allegiance and honour the False Prophet.

Then they will worship a false god, a brand new concept, which will allow for certain laws of God to be abolished and replaced with obscenities before My Eyes.

This is My warning to those priests amongst you who will pull away from the Catholic Church.

When you stop trusting in Me fully, your heads will be turned to believe in lies. When you trust deceitful rulers you will fall into terrible sin. You will honour the beast, who will defile My Church by plunging the crown of thorns on the Head of My Church, My true Holy Vicar, Pope Benedict.

You will suffer terribly when you serve the beast, for you will be depriving God of His children. Turn back to your true roots. Do not allow My Church to be defiled by the sins planned by people who want to destroy Christianity and other religions, which honour My Father.

You, My sacred servants, who disobey your Holy Orders, cut off your hearts from Me, while these deceivers will steal your souls.

The biggest sin you are about to commit is to honour a false god. Dressed in jewels, he will be charming, subtle and with a seemingly good grasp of the Teachings of My Father's Book. You will fall under his spell. He will twist My Teachings so they become heresy.

This religion, an alternative to the Truth of God, is worthless. Yet it will have an exterior of charm, love and wonder, and dressed with new gold and precious stones, it will feature as the new one-world religion on all altars.

To those faithful priests, I tell you this. I will bless you with the Graces to understand the Truth at all times.

Such idols, presented to you as the Truth, are but clay. They are made of wooden objects. They are nothing. They do not have any meaning. No Graces will be emitted. God, the One True God, will simply not be present in their churches. Only the Living God can be present in My Churches. When God the Father witnesses this final insult, He will exile those who bring alive these pagan practices. Then He will demand an explanation from those who cause the schism in His Holy Church on earth – these same servants who arrogantly dismiss the Word of God so casually.

When they face Me, during The Warning, they will know how they have hurt My Father. No person or sacred servant has control because there is only one Master. Only one God. They are introducing a man-made god. He does not exist, yet they will steal My flock from Me. They will be given every grace and shown much patience. If they do not repent, they will be destroyed.

Each of you will be repaid for every soul you have lost to Me.  
(Your Jesus)

5. My Teachings, honoured by the Holy Catholic and Apostolic Church, are now being attacked in the first of many challenges, which will result in the division of the Church.

New laws will be introduced to suit modern opinion and so that they sit comfortably with those who, with pride in their souls, feel a need to pacify mankind, rather than show obedience to the Teachings of the Church.

**I Am the Church. The Church was founded by Me and it can never die.** Many, including those from within, as well as from outside the Church, will attempt to break down its structure.

This is a deliberate attempt, by those connected with the False Prophet, to create a new church. These cunning people will have you believe it will be the same Church, but it cannot be. How can My Church, with new laws, twisted versions of the Truth I gave to the world, represent Me? (7 April 2012 @ 10:00)

6. And so the schism will begin. Those who follow the false doctrine, where I, Jesus Christ, am not revered, will be torn to shreds by the beast and his demons. Those innocent servants of Mine, who have not accepted these Messages so far, will now come running to Me for comfort. My prophecies do not lie, and very soon many of these poor souls will be cast away from the Holy See. They will be accused of crimes against the Seat of Peter and will be publicly humiliated in My Holy Name.

I say this to them. Remain calm and be at peace, for when you follow the Truth you will be saved. You must never accept a watered-down doctrine, which will be empty of My Authority. To those who accept lies, in the belief that you are doing your duty, you must understand that you will have to face a difficult road. You have two choices. Remain in the Light of God, or turn your back on My Holy Sacraments.

Soon, many of you will see clearly what I have warned you about. The schism will be vicious and a war will ensue between Truth and lies. It will bring the Catholic Church down, until it resembles a heap of stones, but the One True Church will remain standing tall, as My faithful servants build up My Remnant Army. They will fight until the bitter end to uphold the Holy Word of God. (Your Jesus) (2 May 2013 @ 20:07)

## What are the Prophecies Unfolding in These Times?

(Third Secret of Fatima Revealed)

1. My daughter, while the world may fear The Warning they must accept that the prophecies contained in the Book of Revelation are upon us. (God the Father) (23 September 2011 @ 21:30)
2. I call on My sacred servants around the world to accept that **the prophecies predicted in the Book of Revelation are now unfolding**. Spread the Truth of My Teachings and save your flock before time runs out. (26 April 2011 @ 20:10)
3. The prophecy given to Daniel when he was told to seal up the Book of Truth until the end times, when the contents would be revealed, has now come to be. (29 April 2012 @ 15:33)
4. To priests, I urge that you understand that the time has come for the prophecies of Daniel to unfold and for the Seals in the Book of Revelation to be opened by Me, the Lamb of God. (7 July 2012 @ 15:30) [Editor's note: Read the Book of Daniel and Revelation from the bible.]
5. Those poor souls, who do not believe that I speak the Truth, through these Messages, must ask themselves this. Do you believe in the Holy Bible and the prophecies declared within its covers? Do you believe in the Antichrist and the revelations about the false imposter who will take the Seat of Peter through devious means? If you do, then accept that this is the time for these events to unravel before your eyes. It is not for the future – it is now taking place. (3 March 2013 @ 11:45)
6. **All of the prophecies given to the Blessed visionaries at La Salette, Fatima and Garabandal will now unfold for all to see**. For all the thousands of believers who know and accept these prophecies, know that now I your Saviour call on you all to pray for the souls of all mankind. Open your hearts once more to these new Messages – the last prophecies of their kind to be bestowed on all of My children before I come back to Judge. (19 February 2011 @ 15:00) [Editor's note: The overview of

the prophecies of La Salette, Fatima and Garabandal can be found on pages 328-338]

7. My daughter even the **final secret of Fatima was not given to the world, because it revealed the truth of Satan's evil sect entering the Vatican.** The last part of secret has not been revealed, in order to protect the wicked sect who entered the Vatican in great numbers since My Mother's appearance at the Holy Shrine of Fatima.

My daughter Lucia was silenced by the powers, which control part of the Vatican, over which My poor beloved Popes have little control. Watch how they have, not only twisted the Truth of My Teachings, but, introduced new methods of Catholic worship, which insult Me, and My Eternal Father. The Catholic Church is the One True Church, and as such is a primary target of Satan, and his wicked sect. The Truth comes from Me. (Jesus) (26 January 2012 @ 09:40)

8. The last secret of Fatima still remains unknown to God's children, although part of it was revealed to you on 26 January 2012. Very few within the Church are privy to this. Now, the next part of the final secret of Fatima must be revealed, so that I can warn humanity of the consequences of ignoring my intervention to help save souls. The Church has been infested, from the inside, by enemies of God. They – and there are twenty of them who control from within – have created the greatest deceit. They have elected a man, not of God, while the Holy Father, accorded the Crown of Peter, has been carefully removed.

**The details, which I revealed, are that there would be two men wearing the Crown of Peter in the end times.** One will suffer because of lies which have been created to discredit him and which will render him a virtual prisoner. The other one elected will bring about the destruction, not only of the Catholic Church, but of all churches which honour my Father and who accept the Teachings of my Son, Jesus Christ, Saviour of the world.

There can only be one head of the Church on Earth, authorised by my Son, who must remain pope until his death. Anyone else, who claims to sit in the Seat of Peter, is an imposter. This deceit has one purpose, to turn souls over to Lucifer and there is little time for such souls, who will be none the wiser, to be saved. (Mother of Salvation) (22 July 2013 @ 20:17)

### **What is The Warning and What will Happen during The Warning?**

*(The Warning is also known as the Global Illumination of Conscience)*

1. The Warning is a Miracle, permitted by My Father, to ensure that as many of His children as possible can enter My New Kingdom. (8 December 2012 @ 11:40)
2. The Warning is a form of Global Confession. It will be the time when everyone will be expected to ask for the forgiveness of their sins, or face rejection. (21 October 2011 @ 20:30)
3. Many will witness what will seem to be a catastrophic occurrence when two comets will appear to collide and explode close to the earth's surface. (12 July 2012 @ 10:50)
4. The Warning for many will be a frightening event, when it will seem like the world has come to an end. (12 July 2012 @ 10:50)
5. The two stars will collide and many will be fearful. There is nothing to fear because this is the greatest gift I bring so that not one soul is lost to the fires of Hell. Then, My Cross, will appear in the skies and not one person will fail to notice. Many will fall down in fear and a great shaking, like an earthquake, will be felt. Then will come the silence. (24 May 2012 @ 18:30)
6. The skies will be peeled back as if a roof has opened to reveal the fires and the flames of My Divine Mercy. The earth will be shaken with such force that no man will escape My Eyes, My Spirit or My Gift. Many will tremble with fear because it will only be then that many will become aware of their souls for the very first time. Many will feel a fire burning through their

bodies as if the heat of the sun is overpowering them. (16 June 2012 @ 19:40)

7. For those whose sins are so black they will feel ill, in pain and will not be able to stand the horror of what they have to see. They will need every strength to withstand the purification needed to enable them to survive and follow the path of the Truth. (16 June 2012 @ 19:40)
8. My Rays of Mercy will fall on every human soul, including those who will be blinded by the Light, so dark are their souls. When the sound of thunder is heard, a quiet calm will then descend over the earth and the stillness will be deafening. No sound will be heard – only the sound of My Voice imprinted on the souls of the wretched. (6 April 2013 @ 17:00)
9. The flames of fire will seem as if a volcano has erupted in the skies and many will be fearful. (12 July 2012 @ 10:50)
10. The rays of red fire are the Rays of My Blood, the Rays of My Mercy, given to all of you as a gift of such magnitude that no man will be able to comprehend what is happening. (12 July 2012 @ 10:50)
11. The ground will shake, groan and many will fall down clutching whatever they can for shelter. (12 July 2012 @ 10:50)
12. Yet the ground will not open up and swallow them. For this is not a physical earthquake but a supernatural one. (12 July 2012 @ 10:50)
13. You are all now, through My Love for you, being shown Mercy by Me, first. This Mercy takes the form of an advance Warning to help you get your lives back in order before I return on Judgment Day. (2 January 2011 @ 21:45)
14. Many will repent during this Mystical Experience. They will feel a burning sensation, not unlike that experienced by souls in purgatory. This will give them an insight as to what souls, who are not fully clean, have to go through before they can see the Glorious Light of Heaven. By simply accepting that this

event may take place, they can survive it. Turn to Me and say: ***“Please guide me towards the Light and Goodness of Your great Mercy and forgive me for my sins.”*** and I will pardon you instantly. Then after The Warning you will experience a deep peace and joy in your soul. (16 April 2011 @ 10:00)

15. You will see your sins and understand immediately how they appear to Me. Instantly you will understand clearly how offensive they are and wrong. This is your chance, children, to repent. This is not Judgment Day but a taste of what it will be like. (12 January 2011 @ 15:00)
16. You will stand before Me alone – with no one next to you. I will show you your soul. You will see every stain upon it. You will relive the sin and then I will give you the time to ask Me to show you My Mercy. Not because you are entitled to My Mercy – but only because I decide to give you this Gift. (15 November 2013 @ 20:00)
17. You will be shown what it is like to die in mortal sin. The Warning will be a purifying experience for all of you. It may be unpleasant in part especially for those in grave sin. Because for the first time ever, you will be shown what it feels like when the light of God disappears from your life. Your souls will feel the abandonment felt by those who die in mortal sin. These poor souls who left it too late to ask God to forgive them their sins. Remember it is important that I allow all of you to feel this emptiness of soul. For only then will you finally understand that without the light of God in your souls you cease to feel. Your soul and body would be just empty vessels. Even sinners feel the light of God because He is present in every one of His children on earth. But when you die in mortal sin, this light no longer exists. (5 June 2011 @ 16:30)
18. It will shock many people in the world as it will be a dramatic event where the skies will open and the flames of Mercy will shoot up across the world. For many people will not understand what is happening. So shocked will they be, they will mistakenly think that they are witnessing the end of the world.

Tell them to rejoice when they witness My Glory for this, if you are properly prepared for it, will be the most spectacular example of My Mercy since the day of My Crucifixion. This, My children, will be your saving grace and will prevent those who would otherwise have been condemned from entering the depths of Hell. (23 May 2011 @ 14:30)

19. Every single one of My children will be shown their lives, their sins, their wrong doings and every single insult they were responsible for against their brothers and sisters, all during a mystical experience. Not one man, woman or child (*above the age of seven* - refer to message of 28 January 2011 @ 00:15) on this Earth will be excluded. Some will be deeply shocked and saddened by the sins in their lives and will immediately turn to Me, their Just Judge, and redeem themselves. They will, out of love and sorrow, ask for Mercy. Others will be so sickened and shocked by the way in which their sins will be revealed, that they will drop dead before they have a chance to ask for forgiveness. (22 November 2010 @ 02:00)
20. The Great Warning, which will give each and every one of you the chance to see your sins and how they offend Me, will enable you to see the Truth. When you realise the stain of sin that exists within you, only then will you really understand the sorrow that I feel. (20 May 2011 @ 10:00)
21. It is important to understand that The Warning is just that. I come to warn God's children that their sins can and will be forgiven. I come to show them what the Day of Judgment will be like. This will mean that those who ask for redemption at this stage will be saved. (16 June 2012 @ 19:40)
22. Either way the fires of the purification and suffering will be felt by all sinners. The length of time will depend on the gravity of their sins. (24 May 2012 @ 18:30)
23. During The Warning, all those who have redeemed themselves in My Eyes will not suffer the pain of Purgatory. Those who see

their sins unveiled before them, as seen through My Eyes, will be shocked. Many will find it difficult to accept how blackened their souls are. Those who do and show remorse will ask Me to pardon them. And I will. But some will not be sorry and will defend, in their heart, the atrocities they committed as they appear before My Eyes. (24 May 2012 @ 18:30)

24. Many will weep bitter tears of remorse and sadness and will endure the pain of humiliation because of their sins. Others will scream and curse because they will not be able to withstand the illumination, a divine sign, because of the darkness of their souls and they will resist the Light of My Mercy. They will howl with the pain of the fires of Hell as My Sign of Mercy will show them the fate which awaits them, unless they repent and change their ways. (12 July 2012 @ 10:50)
25. Those good souls who love Me will also suffer for many of them will be also be stained with sin but they will receive instant Absolution. They too, will be humbled, when their sin of pride is shown to them. Many will stay indoors for some days afterwards and many will have to fend for themselves because of the lack of services. This is why you need to prepare. (12 July 2012 @ 10:50)
26. It will also be a period of suffering when souls will endure the pain of Purgatory as their purification takes place. In this way, many will experience a revelation of the state of their souls and become humbled in a way in which they have never experienced before. So many people will accept what has happened and will know that they have been given a great Gift of My Graces and My Divine Mercy. (12 July 2012 @ 10:50)
27. When your sins are revealed you must ask Me to forgive you and bow in humble thanksgiving for this Divine Gift which is your passport to eternal life in the New Paradise on earth. Remember there is not one sin, no matter how serious, which cannot be forgiven once true remorse is shown. (9 July 2012 @ 23:00)
28. Not one man will be spared the sight of the state of their souls as they appear in My Eyes. When they see the sorry state of their

souls they will be deeply ashamed. Those who are genuinely sorry for their offenses against God will be forgiven. They will be required to undergo a cleansing, which they must accept with humility. (3 December 2012 @ 19:05)

29. Prepare to face Me for soon the skies will split and the Fire of the Holy Spirit will be upon you. Those with tender hearts and whose souls are filled with love for others will be rewarded with the Gifts I will bring with Me on that day. To the others I say this. For every wicked act, word or deed you are guilty of and for the pain you have inflicted on others, you will experience the pain of your iniquities as seen through My Eyes. Because so many will be shocked when they see the state of their souls, I ask that you do not fear. Simply trust in My Great Mercy. (4 February 2015 @ 20:06)
30. Many millions of sinners will rejoice when they are shown My Great Mercy. Others won't get a chance to redeem themselves in time because they will die of shock. (5 June 2011 @ 16:30)
31. This Great Warning is the manifestation of My Divine Mercy given to Sister Faustina. This great Act of My Mercy was foretold and it will be during The Warning that My Great Mercy will envelop the whole world. My Blood and Water will gush forth so that you will all know the truth at last. (26 June 2011 @ 18:00)
32. The time since My Crucifixion on earth has been painful for humanity because of the reign of Satan who has ruled the earth during this period. The pact with Satan is almost over and two events must soon take place. The redemption of the human race will occur during The Warning. From then onwards people, including those who are ignorant of the existence of God, will embrace the Truth. Others, who will respond slowly to this great miracle, when the proof will be presented to them, will convert in time. They too will seek forgiveness for their sinful lives. (26 July 2012 @ 23:55)
33. It is a homecoming, the likes of which cannot be described. For this will be when your hearts will be filled with My Divine Love. Your souls will be enlightened, finally, in preparation for

the New Paradise on Earth. (10 August 2011 @ 23:00)

34. The Warning will purify God's children in preparation for My Second Coming. (8 December 2012 @ 11:40)
35. All will remain still for fifteen minutes, and then life will become like before, as if this miracle did not happen. (6 April 2013 @ 17:00)

### **What are the Signs Before The Warning?**

1. The sun will begin to pulsate and spin in the lead up to the world as it is being prepared for The Warning. (2 October 2011 @ 15:00)
2. They will see great signs in the skies, before The Warning takes place. Stars will clash with such impact that man will confuse the spectacle they see in the sky as being catastrophic. As these comets infuse, a great red sky will result and the Sign of My Cross will be seen all over the world, by everyone. (5 June 2011 @ 16:30)
3. Before this happens, the weather patterns will erupt. (12 July 2012 @ 10:50)
4. The stars will soon change and the time for the comet to appear, of which I spoke, when people will believe that there are two suns, is close. Soon the wondrous spectacle will be seen by humanity, and there will be heard the sound of thunder, and it will seem that the two suns will collide. (6 April 2013 @ 17:00)
5. Many people will sit up and take heed when they see the changes in the skies. They will witness the sun spin like never before. Then they will see the Cross. This will happen immediately before the stars clash in the skies and when My Rays of Divine Mercy will cover the Earth. Silence will ensue so that each soul will be in a state of absolute privacy when they come before Me. Tell My children what to watch out for, because they must not be afraid. This is not an Event to fear. Instead you must all welcome this encounter. (11 November 2011 @ 16:00)

# **After The Warning**

## **What You Need to Know Now**

**What will Happen After The Warning?**

**What is The Second Coming of Christ & What does it mean for the world?**

**What is the New Paradise?**

**What is Hell?**

**What is the Seal of the Living God?**

**What is the Medal of Salvation?**

**Who is the Antichrist?**

**What is the Mark of the Beast?**

**Who is the False Prophet?**

**What is the Global Vaccination?**

**What is the New One World Religion?**

**What is the New One World Government?**

**What is the New One World Currency?**

**What is the Great Chastisement?**

**What are the Three Days of Darkness?**

## What will Happen After The Warning?

1. No sooner will The Warning have taken place, than a number of events will occur. The Antichrist and his group, although weakened as a result of the Global Confession [i.e The Warning], will begin to plan his seizure of My Holy Church from within. (20 January 2012 @ 20:15)
2. My children, as soon as The Warning happens and when conversion takes place, move quickly to spread My Most Holy Word. There is an urgency to this because this will be a crucial period. That is when, through the work of My beloved followers everywhere, that My children will stay on the right path. It will be the time when prayer and conversion can dilute the impact of the havoc, which will come about through the reign of both the Antichrist and the False Prophet. (8 June 2011 @ 16:45)
3. In those, whose souls were touched by the Truth, life cannot, nor will it ever be the same again. They will then follow Me, My Teachings and they will convert in billions. My Messages will become their daily food and along with My Most Holy Eucharist, they will need nothing more. So strong will they become that nothing will stand in their way, nothing will intimidate them, or slow them down, as they march in My Remnant Army towards My New Paradise. (6 April 2013 @ 17:00)
4. Those who pull away from Me need your prayers. They will be given more time to turn back to Me and ask Me to forgive them. But that time could be as short as a day or as long as a few years. (24 May 2012 @ 18:30)
5. Many, many, souls will accept My Hand of Mercy, but for the souls who have committed mortal sin, they will be so hardened that they will shun My Mercy. This Crusade Prayer must be recited for souls for after The Warning. **Crusade Prayer (88) for Souls after The Warning.** [on page 148] (3 December 2012 @ 19:05)

6. Once The Warning takes place, there will be much confusion. People, everywhere, will be humbled in a way, which is out of character. Many will be too distressed to go back to their place of work immediately. People in powerful positions, in governments, will question their laws. Those murderers and criminals, amongst your communities, will feel a terrible sorrow and despair, but many will atone for their sins. My priests and My other sacred servants will immediately know that these Messages come from My Divine Lips. Then they will rise and follow My loyal followers to help Me prepare the world for My Second Coming. Some among them will know that it is I who speak to them, but will lack the courage to openly proclaim My Most Holy Word. (17 July 2012 @ 19:11)
7. Many parents will need to instil, in their children over the age of seven years, the importance of prayer and repentance from then on. Parents, you have a duty to teach your children the Truth. Their hearts will be open to My love after The Warning and you must keep guiding them in spiritual matters. (17 July 2012 @ 19:11)
8. The others will be told that The Warning was caused by a disruption in the earth's atmosphere and it will be easily explained away. But it will be a lie, for they do not want to acknowledge the Existence of God. If they were to do this, they would not be able to complete their plan to deceive the world into accepting the empty promises of the Antichrist. (6 April 2013 @ 17:00)
9. After this powerful Intervention by Me takes place, however, billions will be converted and they too will join with My Remnant Church, to endure penance for those souls who have completely cut themselves off from My Mercy, in order to help Me salvage their souls. (31 January 2014 @ 16:13)
10. After The Warning will come a great desire to give glory to God. This will be a period of great trials; because the enemies of God will do everything possible to convince the world that

The Warning – the Illumination of Conscience – did not take place. (9 March 2014 @ 17:25)

11. Those who still reject Me will be given time to repent but not much. If they still forfeit My Hand of Mercy then I will have to withdraw. (16 June 2012 @ 19:40)
12. Many will convert. Many will die. Of those who will die, their souls can be saved through your prayers. After that, the world will calm a little, and time will be given to repent. (10 February 2012 @ 19:50)
13. Many will stay indoors for some days afterwards and many will have to fend for themselves because of the lack of services. This is why you need to prepare. (12 July 2012 @ 10:50)
14. A calmness will descend throughout the earth as a result of this act of Divine Intervention given to God's children to awake them from their slumber. But, the fallen angels will attack all God's children through their dedicated army who will refuse My Cup of Salvation. So bitter, with hearts of stone and infested with the stain of Satan, they will fight those who love God. Their numbers will not be a match for those who follow the Truth, yet their hatred will inspire them to plot evil acts which will destroy this peace and calm. This will orchestrate a plan to convince the world that this event was, indeed, a cosmic accident, which they will say that scientists can prove. Many, sadly, will then believe this to be the case and many of God's children will fall back to the old sinful lives they once led. The battle for souls will then commence and it will take some time for this to reach the final confrontation when My Second Coming will bring to an end the wickedness. (12 July 2012 @ 10:50)
15. **Then, and only then, after The Warning takes place will the world be given a chance to withstand the Great Chastisement, which will follow if sinners do not repent in their multitudes.** For then the Hand of My Father will fall everywhere on those who refuse to hear the truth - those who turn their back on love,

love for Me and your brothers and sisters. For your sinful ways will be, at that stage, no longer accepted. For this would be the final straw. For Satan's powerful influence will not be allowed to retain its vice like grip on mankind. Those who stubbornly follow the wicked path where they persecute My children will be stopped. (20 June 2011 @ 11:45)

16. The Warning will herald the preparation for My Second Coming. After the Global Confession, when most of humanity will be given special graces and blessings, I will prepare the way for My Second Coming. (9 January 2012 @ 08:10)

### **What is The Second Coming of Christ & What does it mean for the world?**

1. My dearly beloved daughter, just as My Father prepared the world for My First Coming, so also does He now prepare His children for My Second Coming. (8 December 2012 @ 11:40)
2. My Second Coming is the fulfilment of a New Covenant. It will be the creation of the perfect Paradise which was lovingly brought to fruition for Adam and Eve by My Beloved Father. (26 July 2012 @ 23:55)
3. My return will be to reclaim My precious children and take them into the New Era of Peace. This transition into the New Paradise will be swift and without suffering because of your gift to Me. (11 December 2011 @ 12:45)
4. Mankind must accept that the time for this great event is almost upon them. Waste no time in preparing your souls and those of your family for My Glorious Return. My Second Coming will bring to an end the torment you have endured for thousands of years on earth. So great is this Glorious Event that no man will fail to gasp in wonder and astonishment as I appear in the skies. You, of this generation, have been chosen to benefit from this journey with Me into My New Paradise, during the Era of Peace, over which I will reign. No one must be excluded. Not one soul must be allowed to fall through the net. It is My

greatest desire to bring you all with Me into My Kingdom. (9 January 2012 @ 08:10)

5. Then comes the final stage, the sanctification – the final purification so that the whole of humanity is fit to enter the perfect Paradise. This is the Paradise inhabited originally by Adam and Eve. It will only be then the Divine Will of My Father, where all people will love and respect the Will of My Father, is to be accomplished at last. (26 July 2012 @ 23:55)
6. My Day will dawn, unexpectedly, through the signs which will be shown to you in advance. (15 November 2013 @ 20:00)

### **What is the New Paradise?**

1. About the New Paradise on Earth. This New Paradise I have promised will come about when Heaven and Earth merge to become one. This new life I bring to all My devoted followers is one of love and glory. You, My followers, will have to endure much suffering, however, while this transition takes place. To help prepare the world for this Great Event, I Am bringing a great Gift of My Mercy beforehand. (20 May 2011 @ 10:00)
2. My daughter, I will Rule the Earth for 1,000 years. Make no mistake, for I Am now in charge of events as they now unfold in the world. I have now prepared the way for My New Kingdom on Earth and that time is near, much closer than many realize. Rejoice, for this news will be welcomed by all. It will bring to an end all suffering in the world. It will ignite a fount of love and glory for all My children to share.

This New Paradise will be beyond your comprehension, but hear this. This new life will offer you, all of My devout followers, a life free from worry. You will want for nothing. All will be provided by Me. Each and every one of you who choose this Glorious Kingdom will be astonished at the Precious Jewel that awaits you. Pray now, that your brothers and sisters open their eyes to the Truth of the promises I have made, so they too, can enter this New Life on Earth. (20 May 2011 @ 10:00)

3. This New Paradise on Earth is now being planned for all of My children. It will last 1,000 years on Earth and no one must be excluded, for that would break My Heart. My beloved Son, Jesus Christ and the Holy Spirit are trying hard to bring you back into My loving fold so that the Paradise, created in the beginning, can once again, emerge as the greatest Gift of all for My children to enjoy.

This Paradise will be a place of love, beauty, glory, and will be home to all who are pure of heart and soul. It is for every single soul on Earth and is the goal that is contained within each and every single soul on Earth, including those who do not realise this. My Son speaks to the world and prepares to show His Great Mercy during The Warning, to give all sinners a chance to enjoy the New Paradise on Earth. You must hear My Voice. I call on all of you to pay attention. Turn back to Me. Accept that I Exist, that I Am the Source of all life, all Creation, all glory. When you do, you will be welcomed into My Paradise on Earth which offers everything you could ever dream of. Listen to My Son and the Message He gives to the world to convert you all. For those who will not listen even then, or who continue on the path of heinous sin, no Mercy will be shown. (25 June 2011 @ 16:00)

4. As the time comes, you and your families will be lifted with Me, in the blink of an eye, to the Heavens. Then you will receive the Gift of eternal life when Heaven and Earth become one. This is what is meant as the New Paradise. It will be a time of great glory, love and perfection for all My followers. (15 November 2010 @ 03:00)
5. They, My followers, will be saved and will be lifted with Me into the clouds to await My New Paradise on Earth. They will enjoy My New Paradise and will reunite with their departed families in this new eternal life. (26 November 2010 @ 03:00)
6. No illness, bodily corruption, no sin – just love. That is the promise of My Paradise. No one will want for anything. Everyone will live in harmony, joy and love. (13 November 2010 @ 03:00)

## **What is Hell?**

1. Don't squander this chance of salvation. When your life on Earth comes to an end, you will have two choices in the afterlife. Heaven in Paradise or the depths of Hell, with Satan, who will take you with him through the sins he tempts you to commit on Earth. Open your eyes now. Remember death on Earth can take place on any day, at any time and when you least expect it. (26 November 2010 @ 12:00)
2. Wake up, now, My children and understand that the taking of life will lead the perpetrators into the eternal fires of Hell. There will be no return from this abyss, full of demons. Those same demons, who, through the work of the deceiver – Satan – convinces the murderer that what he or she is doing is right! (16 December 2010 @ 13:10)
3. The reality of Hell. Choose the lies promoted by the deceiver – the main one being that God the Eternal Father does not exist – and you are doomed. On entering the gates of Hell you will then realise the horrible mistake you have made. Believe Me, My children, if you could just witness the shock and sense of horror of those souls, when the final Truth after death is revealed to them you would not be able to withstand, even just one moment of this torment. Should you witness just a glimpse of this place now, in human terms, you would drop dead with sheer terror of the fate that befalls those who chose the path of sin. (11 January 2011 @ 00:30)
4. Those of you, who invest a considerable amount of time trying to disprove My Existence, waste your time chasing dreams, which will never come to fruition. Your stubborn refusal to acknowledge your Creator, the Supreme Being Who created this world, will lead you into an abyss of eternal darkness. Many people like you, who went to extraordinary length to deny the Existence of God, in their lifetime, by spreading the lie that there is no such thing as God the Father, are now, sadly, in the depths of Hell by their own choice. Don't you allow this to happen to your souls; where those who do end up in Hell, burn

as if they were still made of flesh. How Satan laughs at your ignorance. When you deny God, you are denying your right to eternal happiness. This same eternal happiness is what you seek relentlessly in this world. But it cannot be attained on Earth. (15 April 2011)

5. Then look at sexual immorality. You wonder how horribly society has been infested with this depravity. Yet again, what you don't realise is that Satan is responsible for every single act of obscene immorality in the world. While those of you, caught up in a world of promiscuity, sexual deviation and abuse of others, will argue that these acts are a source of amusement and in some cases a form of income – you must know they will be your passport to the eternal flames of Hell.

For every depraved sexual act you participate in, so too will your body, even though you will be in spirit, burn as if in the flesh, for eternity. Each part of the human body you abuse through mortal sin will suffer the most pain in the fires of Hell. Why would you want this? Many of you poor, deluded souls don't realise that you have never been told the Truth, the Truth that there does exist Heaven, Purgatory and Hell. Many of My well-meaning sacred servants of the Churches have not emphasised these Teachings for a very long time. Shame on them. I cry for their anguish because many of them do not really believe in Hell themselves. So how can they preach about the horror that is Hell? They can't, because many have opted for the easy answer. "God is ever Merciful. He would never send you to Hell. Would He?"

The answer is no – He doesn't. That is true because He could never turn His back on His children. But the reality is that many, many souls blocked by the mortal sin they have been enticed to commit, become addicted to their sins time and time again, over and over. They are in so much darkness – comfortable within their own immorality – that they continue to choose this darkness even after death. They cannot be saved then. They have chosen this path by their own free will – a Gift from God,

which He cannot interfere with. But Satan can. And he does.

Choose which life you want, the path of life towards God the Eternal Father to Heaven, or Satan, the deceiver, in the fires of eternal Hell. There is no clearer way of explaining the outcome to you, My children. It is because of My Love and Compassion, that I must teach you the Truth. (19 April 2011 @ 23:50)

### **What is the Seal of the Living God?**

1. I desire to take all of you loving children who know and understand My Love for you, into My beautiful, New Paradise on Earth. I promise you that the persecution will be swift and that you will be protected. For I now bequeath the Seal of My Love and Protection. With this, you will escape the notice of those who will cause hardship in your countries. My Seal is My Promise of Salvation. My Power will surge through you with this Seal and no harm will come to you. This is a miracle, children, and only those who bow before Me, their Lord and Creator of all things, as little children with love in their hearts for Me, can be blessed with this Divine Gift. (20 February 2012 @ 00:20)
2. All believers who have My Eternal Father's Seal of Protection, the Seal of the Living God, will come to no harm. This is why you, My daughter, must ensure that as many of God's children are given immediate access to this, instantly, in every corner of the Earth. (21 March 2012 @ 20:30)
3. All those with the Seal are granted a place in the New Paradise. (23 August 2013 @ 15:00)
4. Children, do not be afraid. No harm will come to those who wear My Seal, the Seal of the Living God [see page 342 for image]. Satan and his fallen angels, who infest the world at this time, do not have the authority over those who have the Mark of the Living God. You must listen to Me, children, and accept My Seal, for it will save not only your lives, but your souls. Recite the Prayer to receive My Seal every day. (See Crusade Prayer

33.) Ensure that each member of your family and loved ones understand the significance of My Seal. Your love for Me, your heavenly Father, will be your saving Grace and it will give you the strength that you need. My Seal of Protection is foretold, as the Second Seal is broken. The rider of the red horse is the avenging dark angel, who will slay My children in the many wars to come. But he will pass over those of My children with the Seal on their foreheads. (8 March 2012 @ 19:52)

5. My daughter, I realise that this news may come as a shock, but remember that prayer and the Seal of the Living God Crusade Prayer number (33) will protect My followers, My Remnant Church. You, My children, will survive although it will not be easy. You will be bullied because of your Christianity, but you will never denounce Me or reject Me. For this you will be given Gifts. My Gift of the Seal of the Living God will render you invisible to your enemies. Recite it every day from now on. Keep it before you in your homes and have it blessed by a priest. Begin your preparation soon for the day of the fallout in Europe is not far away. (16 May 2012 @ 03:10)
6. The Gift of the Seal of the Living God will be your biggest protection at a time of war or strife. By pledging allegiance to God the Father, through the acceptance of this free Gift, you will remain free. (16 May 2012 @ 09:00)
7. Never forget the importance of the Seal of the Living God. It will offer you and your family protection, not just in spirit, but a physical protection also. You are blessed to receive the Seal and it is your duty to ensure that as many of God's children everywhere receive it. (16 May 2012 @ 17:38)
8. My child, God's children will be able to protect their faith, their courage and their safety during any war if they continue to pray the Seal of the Living God Crusade Prayer. This is one of the last, and the greatest Seal of Protection, sent from the Heavens of all prayers given to humanity. It is to help sustain all during any future persecution, especially at times of domination and war. This Seal was foretold in the Book of John and has many

divine powers associated with it. Cherish it and use it to protect, not only yourselves, but your families. (17 May 2012 @ 08:50)

9. When you receive My Seal of Protection, given to you by My Eternal Father, you will not have to accept the Mark [of the beast]. You will not be touched. Your home will not be seen, searched or a target for it will be rendered invisible in the eyes of Satan's army. **You will need to keep food hidden which will last a few years. You will need to grow your own crops, store your own water and keep all Holy objects around you.** My Remnant Church will grow and spread out and you will be given shelter if it is needed. (1 June 2012 @ 20:15)
10. Ensure that you keep Holy Water in your homes and a Benedictine Cross from now on along with the Seal of the Living God hanging in your home. All of these will protect your family. (17 July 2012 @ 23:18)
11. Only those who accept the Seal, keep it in their homes, or carry it on them will be protected. Only those with the Seal of the Living God will escape this form of genocide of the soul. (4 April 2013 @ 19:45)
12. This war, to uphold the Word of God, will mean that those priests, who do remain true to Him, will have to seek refuge. To do this you must start preparing and find such places where you will be able to offer the Holy Mass and provide the Sacraments to God's children. I, the Mother of Salvation, will protect such refuges and by **the placement of the Seal of the Living God, given to the world by My Father, on the inside walls, they will remain invisible to the enemies of God.** (5 August 2013 @ 13:05)
13. I call out to Jews, Muslims and Christians, as well as every other creed, to listen to Me now. Not one of you will be untouched by the wickedness of the Antichrist. But if you prepare now, you will become immune to the suffering which he will inflict on the world, by taking the Seal of the Living God and keeping it in your homes. (30 August 2013 @ 20:24)

14. The Seal of the Living God will protect you from physical and spiritual death during wars. Please get this to as many people as you can in every nation. (21 September 2013 @ 12:22)
15. **You must always keep the Blessed Seal of the Living God in your homes and in whatever format you can, in order to carry it with you also.** This will protect you from any kind of persecution and you will gain the strength necessary to remain true to God and everything, which is laid down clearly in the Most Holy Bible. (11 October 2013 @ 22:30)
16. All those who wear the Seal of the Living God will escape the clutches of the Antichrist and become immune to the horror. (19 October 2013 @ 20:00)
17. When you give them My Gifts, My Prayers and the Seal of the Living God Protection, then you must withdraw and allow them time to turn to Me. (23 March 2014 @ 11:30)
18. The purification of man continues for without the suffering of willing souls, many people would be lost. Only then, when all things seem unbearable, will those with the Seal of the Living God, be given the relief from their sufferings which will blight humanity including sin, wars, famine and disease. (23 August 2014 @ 20:00)

### **What is the Medal of Salvation?**

(see page 342 for the image)

1. In this, the Final Mission, I am to be referred to, at all times, as the Mother of Salvation. My Image is to be created and a Medal struck where, on one side, I am to be placed with the sun behind my head and where twelve stars woven into a crown of thorns sits on my head. On the reverse side of the Medal, I wish to depict the Sacred Heart of my Son with the Two Swords of Salvation, which are to be crossed on each side. (18 July 2013 @ 19:14)
2. All those who receive the Medal of Salvation must recite this

Crusade Prayer (115) For the Gift of Conversion. [on page 162]  
(18 July 2013 @ 19:14)

3. My Medal of Salvation will convert those who wear it and they will be shown Mercy by my Son. I now request you, child, to have the Medal of Salvation produced now and a Scapular of the Seal of the Living God made. (23 August 2013 @ 14:09)
4. These Medals will convert all souls who are open to the Mercy of my Son, Jesus Christ. This will then result in the salvation of millions. (14 September 2013 @ 16:10)
5. My dear child, God wants to save every single person, of every single faith, as well as those who deny the Existence of Him and His Son, Jesus Christ. This is why people of every age, every culture and every denomination, must receive a Medal of Salvation. ( 20 January 2014 @ 12:09)
6. Do not reject the Gift of the Medal of Salvation, because this final Medal, brought to you by me, through the Mercy of God, will draw billions of souls towards Eternal Life. (20 January 2014 @ 12:09)
7. **The Medal of Salvation, when carried upon your person, will, along with the other Graces it promises, safeguard you against the power of the Antichrist.** (7 February 2014 @ 15:50)
8. Know now, that Gifts given to the world by My Mother, over the centuries, must be used to protect yourselves. Know also, that the Medal of Salvation – more powerful than any other – will be your defense against the lure of the Antichrist. Every attempt will be made to stop the Medal of Salvation, but nothing will stop the Powers associated with this Gift. (20 February 2014 @ 18:39)
9. The Seal of the Living God will protect you against the mark of the beast and the Medal of Salvation against the heresy, which will tumble out of the mouths of My enemies, who will seize My Church on Earth. (5 May 2014 @ 16:10)

## Who is the Antichrist?

### 1. **The Antichrist will claim he is Me, Jesus Christ.** (12 August 2012 @ 18:00)

My dearly beloved daughter, know that just as I instruct you to prepare humanity for the salvation that is rightfully theirs so, too, does the evil one prepare souls.

**He prepares false prophets to deceive God's children so that they will accept the Antichrist as their Jesus.**

This wickedness is difficult for you to comprehend but with the Gift I have given you to read souls you will know instantly who these false prophets are.

They will always target you, My daughter, in the most devious ways for you will be their number one adversary. Yet, their lies, couched in what will seem to be like the Holy Words of God, hide the biggest lie of all.

**They will declare that the False Prophet will be the true Pope. They will declare, subtly at first, that the Antichrist will be Christ the King.**

When they seduce poor souls that their messages come from God, such souls will be none the wiser. **I must warn all of God's children. I will never come in the flesh the second time.**

I will not appear in the world as a leader. Nor will I, this time, perform miracles to prove to you who I am other than the miracle of The Warning and the Miracle in the sky, which will be seen some time after The Warning takes place.

**The Antichrist will claim he is Me, Jesus Christ. This abomination has been foretold.** Who to believe children is no easy task for many will come in My Name. But know this.

**The evil one, through his false prophets, will never tell you to pray to the Holy Spirit or receive the Sacrament of the**

## **Holy Eucharist.**

**He will never admit that I, Jesus, the Son of Man came as the Messiah in the flesh to redeem man from sin. He will never ask or encourage you to say the Holy Rosary or show allegiance to My beloved Mother.** Be on your guard. Stay awake and only follow My instructions.

The evil one is trying to form an army amongst my followers. Although his other army is well established on earth he now targets those who believe in Me, your Jesus, because he wants to hide his evil deeds behind holy people.

He will use their love for Me as a shield to hide the lies he intends to inflict upon the world. Trust in My Words and do not deviate from the Truth as it is being given to you, through these My Holy Messages to the world at this time. (Your Jesus)

2. Many of My followers will fall prey to this despicable deceit. Be on your guard. He will be seen as the messenger of love, peace and harmony in the world. People will fall to their knees and adore him. He will show you his power and you will believe it is of a Divine source. But it's not. He will instruct you in a manner that will seem odd at times. True believers will know he is not of the Light. His boastful, pompous demeanour will be hidden behind pure evil. He will strut and show what will appear to be true compassion and love for all. Behind this façade he is full of hatred for you, My beloved children.

My children, he will confuse you terribly. He will appear powerful, confident, humorous, caring, loving and will be seen as a saviour. His handsome face will appeal to all, but he will soon change. He will wreak havoc in the world and will murder many. His acts of terror will be clear for all to see. He will destroy your independence and he will be instrumental in bringing about the mark – the mark of the Beast. You, My children, will have to be strong. Do not accept the mark because if you do you will come under his evil hypnotic influence. (15 November 2010 @ 11:00)

3. Remember, children, Satan's remaining time on Earth is short. The Antichrist has been sent to steal souls from My Father. These souls come from My Father, God the Creator of all things. The Antichrist's promise of an everlasting universe is nonsense. Many souls are now being seduced by this new and sinister doctrine. (6 October 2011 @ 22:45)
4. My dearly beloved daughter, the loyalty of My Church to Me, their beloved Saviour, is going to be tested shortly, beyond its endurance. My Church has been asleep and in its slumber has not prepared itself for the arrival of the Antichrist. Already he and his minions have crawled into every crevice of My Father's Churches the world over.

The Catholic Church is the Antichrist's number one target and he will not stop until he turns the heads of at least half of My Church on this Earth. So unprepared are My cardinals, bishops and priests that they fail to notice the subtle changes taking place within their own ranks. It won't be long before the divide within My Church becomes truly evident. (28 October 2011 @ 22:40)

5. My daughter, there is a wicked plan to destroy much of humanity through war. These wars are not accidental. Have you seen how many are taking place, in so many nations, everywhere? This is by the hand of the Antichrist, who awaits his moment of glory on Earth, patiently. He, when nations are on their knees, will march in and create a false peace of his own devious making. This will be a mask of deceit. (4 February 2012 @ 15:00)
6. As these wars increase and become wearisome, then the Antichrist will make himself known as the peaceful negotiator. ( 10 March 2012 @ 15:30)
7. The time is very close now for the New Temple, to be built in honour of the Beast. This will be built under the dictatorship of the Antichrist who will enter the world stage shortly as the man of peace. (8 July 2012 @ 17:17)
8. My dearly beloved daughter, the three and a half years remaining

in the Tribulation period commences in December 2012. **This is the period when the Antichrist will emerge as a military hero.**

His soul has been given over to Satan who possesses every part of him. **The powers he will possess means, that in time he, will be seen not just as the man of peace but people will think he is I, Jesus Christ, the Saviour of Mankind.**

They will also, in time, believe that the Antichrist has been sent to herald The Second Coming. So many poor souls will, therefore, willingly accept his mark, the Mark of the Beast. For he is the Beast in every way because of the way in which Satan will manifest himself in his body.

He will perform miracles in the sky. He will heal people.

He will be head of the New World Religion and he, and the False Prophet, who will head up the shell of the Catholic Church on earth will work closely to deceive all of God's children. (20 July 2012 @ 17:46)

### **What is The Mark of the Beast?**

1. They have been planning the introduction of the Mark of the Beast, a chip which every man and woman will be forced to have implanted in their bodies to access food, for fifteen years.\* (this refers to the PAST 15 years in which this has been planned) (17 June 2012 @ 20:15)
2. If you stand up and refuse to accept the Mark of the Beast, I will protect you. (6 November 2012 @ 22:45)
3. Great wealth will be created by those who want to be part of the Antichrist's empire. Everyone who swears allegiance to him, either through religious ceremonies, business or trade agreements, will have to take a mark. Those who accept the mark, which will be in the form of a bank card and special chip, which will be embedded into their hand, will lose their souls to him. (19 October 2013 @ 20:00)

4. Suddenly all will be asked to accept the one world Mark of Allegiance. A united world which all men will have to partake in. It will control your money, your access to food and how you live. Rules, many of them, will mean that you will become prisoners. The key to your cell, which keeps you under their control, will be the Mark of the Beast. 666 will be embedded, its number hidden, into a chip which you will be forced to accept just as you would any vaccination. Once embedded it will poison, not only your mind and soul, but your body. For it will cause a plague designed to wipe out much of the world's population. (1 June 2012 @ 20:15)
5. Just as holy medals offer protection from Heaven with Power from God, the mark of the beast will bring with it death – death of the soul and death by a terrible disease. Those who refuse it will have to hide and prepare. (29 July 2013 @ 11:23)
6. Do not accept the mark [of the Beast] because if you do, you will come under his evil hypnotic influence. (15 November 2010 @ 11:00)
7. Please, please do not accept this mark because you will be lost to Me. This mark will kill you, not just physically, but spiritually. Remain outside of this jurisdiction. Start planning your food stockpiles, blankets, candles and water now if you want to avoid receiving the mark, the mark of the beast. (17 April 2011 @ 09:00)
8. Those amongst you who curse Me, through your cruel rejection of Me, will beg Me for Mercy when these events occur. When you are forced to suffer and accept the mark of the beast, or die, you will scream out for Me. Then you will scramble to find the Seal of the Living God, which I give to the world through My Father in these Messages – but by then it will be too late. Only those who accept the Seal, keep it in their homes, or carry it on them will be protected. Only those with the Seal of the Living God will escape this form of genocide of the soul. (4 April 2013 @ 19:45)

## Who is the False Prophet?

1. My beloved Pope Benedict XVI is the last true pope on this Earth. (12 April 2012 @ 11:27)
2. They plan to replace the Holy Vicar, Pope Benedict XVI, with a dictator of lies. He will create a new church in league with the Antichrist and his group, in order to deceive the world. (18 January 2012 @ 09:50)
3. One half will believe, out of duty, the need to follow the False Prophet, the pope who will follow Pope Benedict XVI. (10 April 2012 @ 20:45)
4. They, My daughter, are being sent to prepare God's children to accept the next pope, who comes after My beloved Vicar, Pope Benedict. This pope may be elected by members within the Catholic Church, but he will be the False Prophet. His electors are wolves in sheep's clothing and are members of the secret Masonic and evil group led by Satan. This is how Satan will try to destroy My Church. Sadly, he will, this False Prophet, attract a large following. Those who oppose him will be persecuted. (12 April 2012 @ 11:27)
5. Be assured that it will be the Catholic Church, founded by Me and placed under the command of My beloved apostle, Peter, which will suffer the greatest in the end times. (12 April 2012 @ 11:27)

Please recite this **Crusade Prayer (44) Strength to defend my Faith against the False Prophet**

*Dear Jesus, give me the strength to focus on Your Teachings and to proclaim Your Holy Word at all times. Never allow me to be tempted to idolize the False Prophet, who will try to present himself like You. Keep my love for You strong. Give me the Graces of Discernment, so that I will never deny the Truth contained in the Holy Bible, no matter how many lies are presented to me to encourage me to turn my back on Your True Word. Amen. (12 April 2012 @ 11:27)*

6. My beloved Pope Benedict XVI was persecuted and fled, as foretold. I have not appointed this person, who claims to come in My Name. He, Pope Benedict, will guide My followers towards the Truth. I have not deserted him and I will hold him close to My Heart and give him the comfort he needs at this terrible time. His throne has been stolen. His power has not. ( 13 March 2013 @ 21:20)
7. The reign in the House of Peter will be short and soon My Beloved Pope Benedict will guide God's children from his place of exile. Peter, My Apostle, the founder of My Church on earth, will guide him in the last difficult days, as My Church fights for its Life. (29 March 2013 @ 08:45)
8. Those who remain loyal to Me, and those who reject the abomination, will be guided by Peter the Apostle, who sat in the first Seat of Rome. He will guide My beloved Benedict, who will, as foretold, help them to see the Truth. He will have to witness the horror, but he will be supported by those who have sworn allegiance to the One True Word of God. (2 May 2013 @ 20:07)
9. The False Prophet and the Antichrist - Just watch with clear eyes, the False Prophet, who will attempt to lead My Church, for he does not come from the House of My Eternal Father. He will seem like he does. But this will be false. Watch too, for the friendship he will display with the Antichrist, for they will be two of the most deceitful followers of Satan – dressed in sheep's clothing. They will have powers, which will seem like the miracles of old, but these powers will be satanic. You must keep in grace at all times in order to defend your Faith. Pray for My holy servants, who, lukewarm in their faith, will be drawn into the arms of the deceiver. He will appeal to them because he will offer excitement, passion, so-called love, which will be ego-driven, and his charismatic appearance will be difficult to resist. Go down this path, My sacred servants, and you will be lost to Me forever. (19 February 2011 @ 15:00)

10. Pray, pray, pray for the graces of discernment so that you may see this False Prophet for what he truly is. A demon sent to distract you, from the depths of Hell. Be thankful that you are his targets. Because of your allegiance to Me, you will be put to the ultimate test, the test of your faith. Never again will you have to face such a test. So be prepared. Turn to Me all of you, My sacred servants, now, before it is too late. (19 February 2011 @ 15:00)
11. Pray, pray, pray that the False Prophet will be identified for what he is. Watch out for his demeanour. His attention seeking agenda, the way in which My misguided sacred servants will drop in awe at his feet. Then listen to what he has to say, carefully. His humility will be false, his intentions mischievous and the love he exudes will be all about him. **He will be seen as being innovative, dynamic – a breath of fresh air.** While he is driven and energetic, his powers will not come from God the Eternal Father. They come from Satan, the evil one. (5 March 2011 @ 10:00)
12. Advice for servants of the Church - For My sacred servants, this is what I must inform you. Fix your eyes on Me now and pray to The Holy Spirit to keep you on your toes, so that you will recognize the False Prophet as soon as he shows himself within your midst. Then you need to gather in groups to ensure that My children will be able to receive the Most Holy Eucharist during the persecution. (8 July 2011 @ 15:30)
13. You will be asked to show allegiance to the False Prophet very soon. See him for what he is and judge his works in order to see if they bear fruit. For the fruit that he and his slavish devotees will yield will be rotten to the core. One bite will destroy your allegiance to Me. Two or more bites will drive such a wedge between you and My Sacred Heart that you will find it almost impossible to enter My Father's Kingdom. Watch carefully now the changes you will see creeping in within your own ministry. Some of these adjustments will not seem to be a problem in the beginning. But as time moves on certain changes will be forced

upon you and you will be made to swallow lies. The lies will come from Satan and will be dressed in sheep's clothing. (13 September 2011 @ 15:15)

14. My Army will take position, and begin to fight, to save the Holy Catholic Church, from ruination. They, the False Prophet and his followers, will not win, My daughter, but how I cry for those sacred servants of Mine who will fall by the wayside. So deluded will they be, that they will think they are following the orthodox Catholic Church. In fact, they will be siding with the False Prophet, who will rule over My Holy See, with pride and contempt in his heart. You, My daughter, must ask My children to pray hard, in order to mitigate this abomination. I need prayer to save the souls of My poor, misguided priests, bishops and cardinals, blind to the Truth. The Holy Seat of Peter will be desecrated by Satan's fallen angels, in league with the Antichrist and his various organisations. (20 January 2012 @ 20:15)
15. You, My precious followers, will form the Remnant Church on Earth and will be led by those brave sacred servants, who will recognise the False Prophet for what he is. (20 March 2012 @ 21:20)
16. They will declare that the False Prophet will be the true Pope. ( 12 August 2012 @ 18:00)
17. The daily Sacrifices, the Masses, will eventually cease, as foretold, because the False Prophet will declare that a new form of Mass be held, and the old format will no longer be relevant, he will say. (4 November 2012 @ 17:45)
18. In the name of social justice and social compassion, the False Prophet will set out, what the world will believe to be, to evangelise and create a modern church. This church will be seen to reach out to all sinners and to embrace those sinners whose sins are not acceptable by Me. (10 August 2013 @ 12:49)

19. False prophet will be treated like a living saint. Those who oppose him will be considered heretics. (21 January 2012 @ 13:15)
20. You will either be for the False Prophet and against Me or you will be for Me. Choose the first and your soul will be stolen by the deceiver. Harsh as this sounds, it is the Truth. (15 April 2012 @ 19:16)
21. My dearly beloved daughter, I call out to all of God's children and assure you that I, your beloved Jesus, could never undermine My Own Church. However, I will not stand back and watch My Church, by the hand of one particular sect, who has no right to play a role in the Holy See, to disintegrate. For that is precisely what the False Prophet and the imposters who idolise Satan, are trying to do. They want to topple the Catholic Church and break it into little pieces. This, My children, is how Satan will stand in final rebellion against God, the Creator of all things. This wicked plan to destroy My Church has been underway for 100 years, but, since 1967, it has intensified. Many imposters, who are members of this evil sect, who worship Satan, entered the seminaries to gain a foothold in the Vatican. Their powers, while allowed by God the Father, were restricted up to now. As the end times draw nearer that will change. **This evil sect will now unleash every power to ensure that they will elect a new replacement for My Holy Vicar, Pope Benedict XVI. All those who know My Teachings will see changes in the recital of the Holy Mass.** (16 April 2012 @ 18:00)
22. The False Prophet will not only take over the Catholic Church he will dictate over all Christian Churches which he will merge as one. But it will not be I, Jesus Christ that the New Temple will be built upon. It will be a temple, to replace the Holy See, to honour the beast. (10 June 2012 @ 15:30)
23. Others, blind to the Truth, will follow the False Prophet into disarray. Their hearts will be deceived, and soon, when the False Prophet will be seen to be at death's door, they will sob. But then, just as if a miracle has taken place, the False Prophet

will seem to rise from the dead. They will say that he is blessed with great, supernatural powers from Heaven and they will fall flat on their faces before him in adoration. He will be loved and adored by those who cannot see. (25 July 2013 @ 18:52)

24. The Love of God will shine down on all those who ask My Father to stop the Antichrist from inflicting terrible suffering on humanity. You must pray hard that he is cut down along with the False Prophet quickly. (21 July 2012 @ 15:15)

25. I want all of you to begin a new Litany of Prayers for protection against the False Prophet and recite them **once a day** from now on. **Here is the first Jesus to Mankind Litany Prayer (1) Protection against the False Prophet**

*Dearest Jesus, save us from the deceit of the False Prophet. Jesus, have Mercy on us. Jesus, save us from the persecution. Jesus, preserve us from the Antichrist. Lord have Mercy. Christ have Mercy. Dearest Jesus, cover us with Your Precious Blood. Dearest Jesus, open our eyes to the lies of the False Prophet. Dearest Jesus, unite Your Church. Jesus, protect our Sacraments. Jesus, don't let the False Prophet divide Your Church. Dearest Jesus, help us to reject lies presented to us as the truth. Jesus, give us strength. Jesus, give us hope. Jesus, flood our souls with the Holy Spirit. Jesus, protect us from the Beast. Jesus, give us the gift of discernment so we can follow the path of Your True Church at all times forever and ever. Amen.* (19 August 2012 @ 22:56)

26. Brother will fight brother and sister, father against son, mother against daughter – all in their quest to follow the Truth, but so many will fail to see the errors of the teachings of the False Prophet and will be lost to Me. (28 February 2013 @ 23:50)

27. The crowning of the False Prophet will be celebrated by Masonic groups in all corners who plan the final stages of persecution of all My children. (12 March 2013 @ 14:38)

28. So many will embrace the reign of the False Prophet and push

Me to one side with joy in their hearts. Then when the errors of his ways become apparent, My poor sacred servants will have nowhere to turn. Their sorrow will turn to fear and their fear will turn to despair. They won't know who to trust, but they must understand this. My Body, My Church, may be scourged and desecrated but My Spirit can never be touched, for It can never die. (14 March 2013 @ 18:00)

29. I declare that those who are led astray by the False Prophet will find themselves lost and confused as they accept the great deceit, in which they will become willing victims. When you turn on Me and My beloved Son, Jesus Christ, it will not appear to you that this is the case. You will believe that the Sacraments are the same, although they will be presented to you differently. They will become empty vessels and will no longer be acceptable by Me. (3 August 2013 @ 13:17)
30. Those of you, who idolise the beast and who follow the False Prophet into the new world religion, will be thrown in the burning fires of Hell, alive, with these two. (10 August 2013 @ 12:49)
31. My dearly beloved daughter, the plan by the False Prophet to deceive the world's clergy has begun. Under the guise of a renewal and regeneration of the Catholic Church, all the clergy, within this Church, will be sent on retreats to encourage them to accept the new apostolate. These will become widespread and many will be told that the objective is to unite everyone in the world, in the name of justice. This new mission will, they will be told, embrace the world's poor and strive to bring about unity. They will be asked to pledge their allegiance, through a new oath, to remain faithful to the Church. They will not be asked to place their faith in Me or My Holy Word. Instead, they will swear allegiance to the new self-proclaimed leaders who have taken over the Chair of Peter. Make no mistake that those who have been bestowed with the Gift of Holy Orders will be asked to participate in a falsity, where I, Jesus Christ, will not be at the forefront, though it will appear to be the case. Money

will be a driving force and a new financial organization will be set up to control the seeking of funds to ensure that the world's poor will benefit.

When you amend your Holy Orders, in any way, and then pledge your life to someone who breaks all ties with Me, you will no longer be fit to serve Me. Everything will be seen to be made simple in the Eyes of God. The plan will be to convince those sacred servants of Mine to take part, willingly, in the abomination, which will link society and a secular world with the Church, which was set up by Me, Jesus Christ.

This is how I will be insulted. Every effort to embrace secularism will be applauded by non-believers and this will be seen to be a good thing, for the new, so-called modern society of today. It will soon seem strange to Christians when they see members of the secular world embrace the Catholic Church, so enthusiastically. But many will brush off their doubts and dismiss their concerns, as they will fall for the great deceit. At the kernel of this plan to revolutionize the Church lies a hatred for Me and everything that I gave My Church. **You must question everything in the days ahead. Demand answers when they change My Teachings and twist them to suit pagans. No disciple, appointed by Me, would ever be given the authority to do this, for it amounts to blasphemy.** Woe to those who allow My Holy Word to be tampered with and allow room to be set aside to show respect for those who deny Me. Your Jesus (18 August 2013 @ 17:45)

### **What is the Global Vaccination?**

1. The global vaccination I told you about in 2010 will soon be witnessed ... (3 October 2014 @ 15:10)
2. My dearly beloved daughter the plans of the Masonic groups to take over the world currencies are getting close to completion. **Their wicked plans also include a new global vaccination which will create disease all over the world to cause suffering**

**on a scale never seen before. Avoid any such sudden global vaccination announced for it will kill you.** (17 June 2012 @ 20:15)

3. Watch out for the atrocities they will try to inflict through vaccination. Trust no sudden global initiative to vaccinate, which may seem compassionate in its intention. Be on your guard. Country by country, these groups are colluding to control as many people as possible. (26 November 2010 @ 03:00)
4. My Church has been infested by the enemies within it, who are wolves in sheep's clothing. They deceive all with whom they come into contact. Then there will be the introduction of a global vaccination, which will kill you, if you accept it. (13 October 2012 @ 16:10)
5. The introduction of a global vaccine, targeting infants and young children, will be one of the most wicked forms of genocide ever witnessed since the deaths of the Jews under Hitler. This evil plan will be possible because many of your governments forced their people to accept changes in their laws giving their governments power to enforce laws against your innocent children. (10 November 2012 @ 23:45)

### **What is the New One World Religion?**

1. **This new one world religion will pay homage to the beast** (9 October 2012 @ 21:31)

My dearly beloved daughter, many souls are watchful at this time, as they witness the rapid changes in My Catholic Church, now starting to manifest. The signs are beginning to show all that I prophesied through you. The lack of available Masses can be seen. The Holy Eucharist is no longer easily accessible. The Sacrament of Confession is limited in many of My Churches.

Many of My churches have no priests to manage them. There are so many deserting My churches, at this time of tribulation, that soon, these churches will be given over to commercial

owners. As the faith of Christians is being tested, it is important, therefore, to continue to pray My Crusade Prayers. Soon, new servants will be introduced into the Catholic and other Christian Churches.

Religious differences will be blurred around the edges at first. Then, within a short time, you will not recognise My Teachings, for they will have subtly disappeared. In their place will be a series of vague, but poetic, utterances, which promote the tolerance of sin. The lies, presented to unsuspecting churchgoers, will not be noticed in the beginning. Then, a deep unsettling sense that something is not right will haunt My followers. The final deceit will be when the Holy Sacraments have been replaced by pagan substitutes. All will be presided over by the False Prophet, who will claim to be the high priest over all religions, combined into one. This new, one world religion will pay homage to the Beast. All those who follow blindly will be devoured by the beast and be lost to Me forever. The speed at which this will happen will astonish My followers. The plan is being carefully managed. The campaign, to convert the hostility of Christians into the acceptance of secular laws, is being professionally masterminded. It is being planned among many nations, by one group, who use personalities, celebrities and figureheads, all of whom are respected by the majority, to endorse their evil lies. Be warned. Do not accept lies. Do not become involved with the plan to desecrate My Holy Name. Your Jesus - King and Redeemer of all of mankind

2. The number of churches which will close down, will be seen, in all western countries. Soon the mark of communism will be seen by a special sign which will appear in churches which remain open; in the media; on items of clothing; in movies and this sign will be proudly worn by those in high places. It will be seen as a badge of honour and flaunted by members of the hierarchies in all main churches and religious denominations. You will see this symbol in public places; on altars; in airports and on the garments worn by leaders in the churches. This

sign, not to be confused with the Mark of the Beast, will be to symbolise the new One World Religion. Those responsible for it will no longer be fearful of displaying their sign, which is a symbol for control and allegiance to the beast. The day the daily Sacrifice of the Masses are stopped, in the format which they must be offered in My Holy Name, will be the day when this symbol appears on the altars and before all the tabernacles in the world. (17 April 2013 @ 20:00)

3. Just as it was before, the Tower of Babel will, once again, be erected and presented as a temple of God. It will be located in Rome and will feature the new symbol of the new one world religion. This symbol will be seen on the roof, at the entrance, and will take precedence on the high altar within. My precious Tabernacle in gold, defiled in all its Glory, will sit in the centre of the altar for all to see. This insult will mean that the beast will be given the open door to invade My Tabernacle. My Presence will, at this time, disappear. (21 April 2013 @ 14:45)
4. The rest of My sacred servants will sign a pledge of allegiance to the new one world religion. It will be then that you will be divided into two – those who follow the Truth and those who will accept laws, which amount to only one thing – the adulation of false gods and the condonement of sin. (5 June 2013 @ 17:45)
5. On that day when the new One World religion is made known, which will be endorsed by sections within the Catholic Church, as foretold, the skies will darken and a great thunder will descend upon the Earth. It will be as it was the second I drew My last breath on the Cross, when the Anger of My Father was cast down upon the Hill of Calvary. When that happens and the sign that My One True Church has been taken away and a false pagan abomination has replaced it, you must know this. This is when the chastisements will rain down upon the human race, everywhere. (15 June 2013 @ 16:48)
6. This referendum will be falsified and lies will be presented as

the Truth. When the new one world religion is introduced, My Church on Earth – the True Church – will go into hiding, in order to pay homage to Me. (31 July 2013 @ 18:56)

7. Every trait, associated with Me – My Love for the impoverished; My Love for the weak and humble; My disapproval of greed, avarice and lust, will be used as part of the arguments used to force you to accept this new doctrine – this new one world religion, to prepare the world for the rule of the Antichrist. (15 October 2013 @ 15:45)
8. Oh how you will all be deceived and how the Truth will be covered up, hidden and then ignored. All these changes will come about quickly, in the future, and the spread of these things will astonish many. Amidst it all, there will be confusion, fear, sadness and great distress. My Church will become so fragmented that all trust within its walls will be broken. This will create a great fear and then, in a manner which will not seem clear at first, the Catholic Church will become a leading force in the new one world religion. This new abomination will declare a great love for the world's poor and hungry. But it will not preach My Word, nor will it remain true to My Church. My Church, however, will continue to live. (1 November 2013 @ 23:17)
9. Many new rules will be introduced into my Son's Church on Earth, as thousands of newcomers will be sworn into the Church and they will not be authentic, for they will not have the True Spirit of Christ within their hearts. They will enter the Church and will bear witness to a new one world religion, which will not honour my Son, Jesus Christ. Not only will they not serve Him, their duty will be to serve the needs of humanism, which will, at its very core, deny the Existence of the Supernatural State of God and all that He stands for. The clergy, who once pledged their lives to God, will be drawn into this great deceit and as a consequence will lose the True Faith. They will not promote the importance of the salvation of souls, which was made possible by my Son's Death on the Cross. The Cross is at

the centre of Christianity. There is only one Cross and it will be through the Cross that the first visible signs of the betrayal of my Son will be seen. New kinds of crosses will be introduced which will snub the Sign of the Cross and what it means in the hearts of man. Non-believers, who up to now, had no interest in Christianity, will be drawn into the so-called new one world church. Along with all other religions, which do not spring from the Truth, they will scoff and sneer at the children of God, who will remain true to the Word of God. (28 June 2014 @ 15:03)

10. **Crusade Prayer (158) Protect me from the one world religion:** *Dear Jesus, protect me from the evil of the new one world religion, which does not come from You. Sustain me on my journey to freedom, along the path to Your Holy Kingdom. Keep me in union with You, whenever I am tormented and forced to swallow lies, which are spread by Your enemies to destroy souls. Help me to withstand persecution, to remain firm to the True Word of God against false doctrines and other sacrileges, which I may be forced to accept. Through the gift of my free will, take me into the Domain of Your Kingdom, to enable me to stand up and proclaim the Truth, when it will be declared to be a lie. Never let me falter, hesitate or run away in fear, in the face of persecution. Help me to remain firm and steadfast to the Truth for as long as I live. Amen.* (28 June 2014 @ 15:03)

## **What is the New One World Government?**

1. **New World Order Plan to control your money and food**  
(17 April 2011 @ 09:00)

My beloved daughter, tell the world that they are about to witness a number of ecological disasters now. They will occur in the most unusual and unexpected places and will be severe in their intensity. Man's sinful behaviour has brought this about. Repent, all of you, and remember these climatic disasters will wake you up from your blind slumber and lack of faith. They are also taking place to dilute the impact of the evil group of global alliances and their wicked, stupid activities. These groups, under what I will term as a "new

world government” in waiting, are planning to spring now under the leadership of the Antichrist. These same groups have brought about the collapse of the banking system and will now destroy currencies everywhere. This is so that they can control you.

My daughter, when I first shared this Message some months ago you thought that the Messages seemed bizarre, yet you wrote down what I told you. The wicked evil plan, these serpents, followers of Satan, has been plotted for some time now. Some of their cunning schemes are already being revealed yet many people believe that the world is simply going through yet another financial crisis. Wake up all of you – now. Look around you and see for yourselves. Stop trying to imply that the world is simply in the throes of a depression, caused by a slump in the economy, because this is not true. These people will now control each of you through a global currency and your country’s indebtedness.

No country will escape their clutches. Please heed My Word. **Your money will be worthless. Your access to food and other necessities will only be possible through “the mark” [of the beast], the identification I spoke about. Please, please do not accept this mark because you will be lost to Me. This mark will kill you, not just physically, but spiritually. Remain outside of this jurisdiction. Start planning your food stockpiles, blankets, candles and water now if you want to avoid receiving the mark, the mark of the beast.** He, the Antichrist, who will head this New World Government, believes he will steal the souls of the human race. But he won’t. Just as many will fall under his influence, so too will My followers remain steadfastly loyal to Me their Divine Saviour. For all of you who will pour scorn on these prophecies, listen now.

Fall under the influence of this global power and you will be lost. You will need strong faith to survive. Prayers you request will be answered. I will protect you during this fearsome period on Earth. Prepare now for group gatherings, where you will be able to pray in peace and secrecy. They, the New World Order, will also be in prayer in their own vile churches. These churches exist everywhere

although they have been set up in secret. They hold sacrifices and pay homage to their idol, Satan. These cults are rampant now and all share the one ludicrous goal – to control mankind.

They will do this by attempting to control your money, food supplies and energy. Fight them in the best way you can, through prayer and the spread of conversion. Pray too for these deluded people, who have been made promises of great wealth, technology, longer life and miracles. How wrong they are. They have been truly deceived. When they find out the truth they will have been plunged into the depths of Hell and it will be too late. **Pray, pray all of you, My Divine Mercy and the Most Holy Rosary, every day, as often as you can to alleviate the impact of this devious and demonic plan.** Pray too for those souls who will be lost in the imminent global ecological disasters brought about by the Hand of God the Father. They need your prayers. Please heed My plea for prayers for they will be answered. (Your beloved Saviour, Jesus Christ)

## **2. Wrath of God to descend on New World Order**

(17 April 2011 @ 19:00)

My dearly beloved daughter, it is with great sadness that I must tell you that pending ecological catastrophes will result in a huge loss of life in Asia, Europe, Russia and the United States of America. The Wrath of God, My Eternal Father will fall swiftly on this Global Alliance who are plotting underground organizations to inflict death on the rest of the world, for their own gain. They are responsible for creating wealth farms and new technologies, which would dazzle you, were they not so sinister in their aims. These people, from every first world country, are rich, powerful, talented; and control banks, military, world humanitarian organizations, police forces, governments, energy suppliers and the media. **None of you can escape their clutches unless I tell you how. Prayer, especially the recital of the Divine Mercy, will spread conversion, and by saying the Holy Rosary this will dilute the work of these evil parasites whose idol is Satan.**

The interesting thing is this. Many of these fanatics caught up in

this deceitful web, believe they are being simply ambitious with a natural desire for wealth, and do not hold any religious beliefs. What they don't know is that they are being deceived by Satan and are influenced by him daily, in their thoughts, aspirations, words and deeds. How blind they are. Everywhere they are clustered, so too will the Wrath of God descend with frightening force. This is already underway. They will be stopped, but it will take a little time. It will not stop them entirely, but it will dilute the horrific impact their deeds would otherwise have. The Blessed Trinity is now active in communicating to chosen souls all over the world. Believers will have noticed this already.

Those who don't believe in God the Father, think that these people are merely doomsday cranks. While many people in the world today can indeed make false claims, please do not ignore them without first hearing what they have to say. Always pray for guidance during these difficult and confusing times. Keep your attention focused on Me, your Divine Saviour, at all times. I will hold your hand and support you through these trials. Many people, when they witness these prophecies coming to light, will panic and will be terrified in many instances. But there is no need to fear because this period will be short lived. And then will come the New Heaven and Earth where you will all live peaceful, long and blissful lives in union with Me. The more people turn back and ask God the Father for guidance, the less the impact of the evil reign planned by New World Order will be. Go now in peace. Pray to strengthen your belief in Me. (Your Merciful Saviour and Just Judge - Jesus Christ)

### **3. Eternal Father will prevent New World Order from final persecution of His Children (8 July 2011 @ 15:30)**

My dearly beloved daughter, I realize that this Work is taking its toll on you and that you need to rest for another week, but listen to what I have to say. Tell My children to wake up now and see the turmoil in the world, where financial crises abound. Tell them that while people's greed was partly responsible for plunging them into debt, that the banking crisis was deliberately planned by the One

World Order. Many reading this Message will smile and question this fact, but they should also know that unless they stand up and defend their rights, they will be forced to accept the mark of the beast to access their money.

**Plan your food supplies now. Grow and buy seeds that will keep you alive. Buy silver coins or gold, so that you can buy what is necessary. Most importantly find locations where, as a group, you can meet to offer the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.** For in time, your churches will be burned to the ground. Satan's minions are like ants, they multiply in their thousands - Never accept the mark, the chip of the beast. Pray, pray that your home will be given the special blessings to safeguard you from the army, which will try to put you out of your home. Satan's minions are like ants. They multiply in their thousands by the hour. You, My children, must pray now and fight this series of atrocities being planned by the New World Order, who salivate at the prospect of controlling the world. Plan to have blessed candles in your home. Stock up now for they will keep you in the light of protection. Unless you wish to become a slave to this hideous doctrine then you must plan now. **Buy gas stoves, blankets, dried and tinned food, water purification tablets and candles, along with religious images to sustain you and your families during the Great Chastisement, which will follow The Warning.**

Prayers are already diluting the impact of the Great Chastisement, but you, My children, must be alert at all times. By being careful in your preparations you will be able to survive the great bombardment being orchestrated, which will be worse than what happened to the Jews, under the reign of Satan's disciple – Hitler. Heed this warning calmly. For by preparing in advance you will spare yourselves from the indignation being planned by the New World Order. For those of you who are involved with the New World Order, hear Me now. Repent. Heed The Warning for what it offers you – a chance to turn your back on Satan and the flames of Hell.

Advice for servants of the Church - For My sacred servants this is what I must inform you. Fix your eyes on Me now and pray to The

Holy Spirit to keep you on your toes, so that you will recognize the False Prophet as soon as he shows himself within your midst. Then you need to gather in groups to ensure that My children will be able to receive the Most Holy Eucharist during the persecution. My Father's Hand is ready to fall now, with great force, on those wicked, arrogant leaders of banks, Western and Eastern powers who plan in secret how they aim to control all of you. My Eternal Father will destroy everything in their wake to prevent them from the final persecution they are planning against His children. He won't stand for it.

Remember, children, God the Eternal Father wants to protect you all. His patience has finally run out. He will, up to the very last minute, accept those who turn to Him for forgiveness. However, He now has to stop those evil regimes from the horror they inflict on the rest of His Creation. It is because of the love of His children He does this. For those who say God the Father, cannot be angry for He loves all know this. Yes, He is angry and His Anger is justified because of the evil injustice, which is being perpetrated on His precious family. Once again He will unite all His children to live in peace, finally, for all of eternity. Remember, children, to see the signs all around you, the multitude of wars, lack of money, lack of food, lack of healthcare and accept that this is the work of the evil one. It is not the work of God the Eternal Father. He will no longer accept this behaviour. Be thankful He is taking action, for if He did not, His Creation would be destroyed. And He will not allow that to happen. (Your beloved Jesus Saviour of Mankind, Redeemer of the World)

#### **4. God the Father will destroy the plot to overthrow currencies** (24 July 2011 @ 23:00)

My dearly beloved daughter, My followers' devotion and allegiance to Me and My Eternal Father is already making a big difference. You, My children, must know that your devotion burns flames of such magnitude in My Heart that it feels like it will burst with Love for you. Heaven rejoices now at the way you, My beloved children,

honour Me with such a passion and devotion. You know in your soul that it is I Who speak. It is I Who bring a feeling of such love and tenderness in your heart. I have a Message for all of you, children, who follow My most Holy Divine Word on this website. In a modern world, this is how I must communicate. This and other communication channels will be used to ensure My Word is heard and felt by all believers, non-believers and those who don't know Me at all. Please know that every effort you make, out of your love for Me, is having an impact.

I hear every single one of you. I know the joy that I have brought to your soul. I welcome the way in which your work is spreading My Word. I will reward each and every one of you with special graces and favours. Please ask Me to hear your prayers. Come to Me. I will hear your call. Already the work of the New World Order is beginning to fall apart at the seams. This is down to prayers – your prayers. God the Eternal Father will destroy those who continue to inflict their hideous plot to overthrow currencies in the world, as well as, those political leaders they are trying to dispose of. His Hand will now continue to strike out to protect you, children. Please, I call you all to tell as many influential voices, including the media, about these Messages.

Many will consider you to be delusional when you speak of these Messages. Have no fear, for the graces you will receive in doing this work far exceeds the initial abuse you will endure. Go forward now, My beloved children, with love and joy in your hearts. For My Word is to be welcomed. At last you know that I walk with you, so that I can strengthen the bonds of love for all My followers, whom I chose to become close to My Sacred Heart. My Precious Blood spilled so willingly for each of you, so that you could be saved, covers you every single day. You are My beloved army and together we will rise to bring all your brothers and sisters back into their rightful, glorious home again. I love and cherish each of you, children. Never forget that when you pray to Me each day, say this prayer: *“O my precious Jesus, embrace me in Your Arms and allow my head to rest upon Your Shoulders, so that you can raise me up to*

*Your Glorious Kingdom when the time is right. Allow Your Precious Blood to flow over my Heart that we can be united as one.” (Your beloved Saviour Jesus Christ)*

## **What is the New One World Currency?**

**New World Currency will be presented to an incredulous world**  
(8 July 2011 @ 15:30)

The New One World Currency, which will be presented to an incredulous community, is designed to control you. Then once that happens they will try to deprive you of food. Unless My children accept this reality now they will be defenceless when they are under the control of a New World Order, led by masonic forces. Prepare now, My children, because although **The Warning will convert millions, including those loyal to the One World Order, it will not be enough to stop these evil slaves of Satan and the Antichrist. Without control of your money, you will find it hard to defend your right to property, food and health, the three things which they will be in charge of, if you do not start shouting your opposition now.** Stop your leaders in their tracks. Don't let them bully you. If enough of you are alert to this evil, monstrous plan, then you can warn others.

## **What is the Great Chastisement (of God's Justice)?**

(Read Revelation 16-18)

1. My great Mercy brings wonderful news to My children the world over. For when this, The Great Warning takes place, you will be given a chance to change your lives for the better. When the Truth of My Existence is revealed then conversion will be widespread.

Then, and only then, after The Warning takes place will the world be given a chance to withstand the Great Chastisement, which will follow **if sinners do not repent in their multitudes.** For then the **Hand of My Father will fall everywhere** on those who refuse to hear the Truth – those who turn their back

on love, love for Me and your brothers and sisters. For your sinful ways will be, at that stage, no longer accepted. For this would be the final straw. For Satan's powerful influence will not be allowed to retain its vice-like grip on mankind. Those who stubbornly follow the wicked path where they persecute My children, will be stopped.

A Great Chastisement, the likes of which **has not been witnessed since the time of Noah**, will be unleashed by God the Eternal Father. My followers who may say that this is not the way in which Jesus speaks, need now to ask yourselves this question. If Jesus is full of Mercy why would He, or God the Father, allow Satan's army to continue and inflict terror on My children? It is out of Love for all of God's children, that this Great Chastisement will take place. Repent all of you. Reject the empty promises of Satan. Reject the false, empty life he offers you. Accept that when you hear My Name being rejected in the world today, that this comes directly from the influence of Satan. Until My children turn away from him, then **there can be no peace** in this world.

Accept this Warning as a Message of Pure Love. To those in power I say this. Reject the lies to which you have paid allegiance, or suffer the consequences.

The great Mercy I will show you during The Warning is the solution for a New Era of Peace. Accept it and the chastisement will be averted. Reject it and only those followers of Mine can be saved. It will be too late for the rest of you. (20 June 2011 @ 11:45)

2. These sinners are being given the greatest Mercy possible since My Crucifixion. They need to embrace The Warning for this is the last time they will be offered the chance of redemption. Otherwise they will face a terrible punishment. This punishment, which will be brought about by the Hand of Divine Justice through My Eternal Father is not desirable. **While this great Chastisement has been prophesied it can**

**be mitigated through the power of prayer.** (12 September 2011 @ 12:00)

3. **One third of the earth will be destroyed as the angels pour fire from the four corners of the Heavens** (6 July 2012 @ 16:15) [an extract]

Nothing in the world governed by the laws of nature will remain as they once did. The seas will rise, the waters will pour, the earth will shake and the soil will become barren. **My Father will impose a great chastisement to stop the spread of sin which is a source of great sorrow for Him.** Those nations which defy His Laws will suffer much. They will soon understand that their sins will no longer be tolerated and they will be punished. Their punishment is to prevent them from infesting other souls and unless they change their wicked ways they will be forced to do so through divine intervention.

The shaking will increase and nation after nation will suffer according to the stain of sin which corrupts its core. Leaders who follow the anti-christ will not escape the Eye of My Father and they will be destroyed. My Father punishes those who lead wicked governments now in order to salvage His children from their wicked grasp. He will not stand back and watch as these leaders, who follow the anti-christ who remains hidden at this time, destroy His children. One third of the earth will be destroyed as the angels pour fire from the four corners of the Heavens.

4. **The plague will be more widespread than AIDS** (7 May 2013 @ 22:35)

My daughter, **the beginning of a plague will soon be seen,** as My Father will cast upon the Earth a punishment on those nations who insult Him and who allow wickedness and injustice to be inflicted on poor innocent people. **This plague will be visible on the face and the sores will not be healed until the Great Chastisement is over. The plague will be more widespread than AIDS and will be one of the first signs of**

**the coming Chastisement.** This will then be followed by a famine in one third of the Earth and will be witnessed during the reign of the Antichrist.

**As the rule of the Antichrist spreads like a spider's web, so will it be matched by a series of chastisements poured over the four corners of the world by the Hand of My Father.** Divine intervention will help to stop souls from being snatched by the beast through the power of the Antichrist. His followers will suffer an agonising punishment and it will be seen on their faces through the plague. They will not escape this severe punishment nor will those who carry out the wicked deceit over My Church on Earth.

### **What are the Three Days of Darkness?**

The Great Chastisement will culminate in The Three Days of Darkness.

1. Those who don't know Me, and those who reject Me, will experience this separation during the final three days of darkness, when the Presence of God will be nowhere to be found. It will only be when the Light of God disappears, that man will finally understand that there is no life without God. All that is left is a void, a wilderness and darkness. I Am the Light, which man seeks out, unbeknown to him, every second of every day. (5 May 2013 @ 16:15)
2. Just as My Son rose from the dead on the third day, so too will He reveal Himself on the third day, after three days of darkness, at His Second Coming. I desire that you be aware of these three days of darkness, so that you do not fear them. Holy candles will provide the only light permitted by Me, to allow those who love Me to see and to await, with joy, My Son's Arrival. (20 April 2014 @ 17:40)
3. **The sky will be darkened for three days, immediately before I return** (13 May 2014 @ 08:50)

My dearly beloved daughter, it is My greatest joy to witness

My beloved followers, who have responded to My Call to recite the Crusade Prayers, which through the Power of the Holy Spirit will salvage billions of souls. I will use the Crusade Prayers to renew and cleanse the souls of humanity, at the same time, as I renew the face of the Earth. The great renewal will be completed, all at the same time, so that the world will be ready and made worthy to receive Me, Jesus Christ, as the returning Saviour. Just like nations who welcome royalty, much preparation will be needed before the king lays foot on their lands. You would never allow a visiting king to arrive when everything is in disarray, decay or where streets are lined with filth. Representatives of such countries will, therefore, ensure that they are dressed and prepared properly to meet the visiting dignitaries. They will have gone to considerable trouble to prepare a great welcome and they will have chosen representatives, who they deem to be worthy, to welcome the visiting king.

Finally, they will prepare a great ceremony to celebrate the arrival of the king and on the great day will line the streets and sing great praise. They will lavish accolades upon the visiting monarch and his entourage. So will it be on the Great Day of the Lord, when I, Jesus Christ, come to judge. I will arrive suddenly to the sound of trumpets and the sweet sound of the Choir of Angels. The sky will be darkened for three days, immediately before I return. Then it will be alight in a multitude of colours, never seen by man before. I will be visible to every man, woman and child, of every age, and there will be great shock, but also great excitement. People will not believe their eyes and many will be struck dumb – others will cry tears of relief and joy.

Many will be unprepared and will find the event to be so overwhelming that they will spill tears of sadness, for they will know in their hearts how they rejected the True Messiah and how unworthy they are to enter My Kingdom. But I say to these people now. On that Day, you must call out to Me and ask Me to forgive you. Then you too will be gathered into My New

Kingdom. Just as any visiting king, I ask those among you, who love Me, to prepare for this Great Day. Trust in Me, prepare your souls, pray for the salvation of all souls and come dressed, ready, waiting – just as a bride awaits the groom. On that Day, you, God’s children, will join with Me as one in Holy Union with My Father for the beginning of the new world and the Glorious Era promised to you since the beginning. Be at peace. Prepare with a love and simplicity of heart for this Great Day. Do not fear it. Welcome it. Even if you are in great darkness, I will take you into My Light. All you need do is to hold out your arms to Me and I will embrace you as Mine. (Your Jesus)

4. **I will come in the clouds surrounded by all the angels and the saints in Heaven** (18 March 2012 @ 16:00)

My dearly beloved daughter, My children must know that the reason the world is spiritually empty is because they no longer know the difference between right and wrong. If it were not for My Light, which fills each soul, including sinners, the world would cease to exist. It is My Light, which keeps the world alive. Many of My followers, who consecrate themselves to suffer in union with Me, also help keep this Light alive. Just before I return, My Light will disappear in the world, for a period of three days. This will happen at the very end and must not be confused with The Warning. It will be during these three days, that there will weeping and gnashing of teeth and people will scramble looking for My Light, even though they rejected Me. This will be the time for the Truth.

My followers must not fear these three days, for while you may not be aware of My Presence, I will be with you. Then after the three days, I will return to Earth, exactly the way in which I ascended into Heaven. I will come in the clouds, surrounded by all the angels and saints in Heaven in Great Glory. How beautiful and joyful will that Day be when I come to Reign over the Earth according to My Father’s Will. No man will be in any doubt that it is I. Nor will they have any doubts about their future. This will be the Day I come to Judge. I will divide

My people into those who love Me and those who hate Me. Those, who rejected Me and paid homage to all things evil, will be banished in the eternal fires of Hell. The rest will come and live with Me, in Paradise, along with the resurrected righteous. This is the goal, which every soul must look forward to, when I come again as I promised you.

To Christians, I say this. Know that this Great and Glorious Event will take place soon. Your generation will witness My Glorious Return. I will never reveal the Day, for only My Father knows this, but I can assure you that the time for My Second Coming is close. To My sacred servants I tell you that it is your duty to prepare My people, those souls for whom you are responsible, so that they are included in the Book of the Living. I plead with you to work hard, through the power of communications and prayer, to prepare the world for My Second Coming. (Your loving Saviour Jesus Christ, Redeemer of all Mankind)



**How Do We Prepare for The Warning  
and The Second Coming?**

(Extracts of relevant messages from the Book of Truth)

**Promises Pertaining to the  
Seal of the Living God and Medal of Salvation  
& their importance for End-Times survival**

**Pointers to Prepare for The Warning,  
The Chastisements and The Second Coming**  
**Spiritual Preparation**  
**Material Preparation**

*Patience, silent prayer daily, the formation of prayer groups,  
daily recital of the Divine Mercy Chaplet, fasting and the Holy  
Rosary to My beloved Mother, combined, act as the perfect  
formula for saving souls.*

(Jesus, 10 August 2011)

## **How Do We Prepare for The Warning and The Second Coming?**

### **Extracts of relevant messages from the Book of Truth**

1. Now is the time to remind yourselves of everything that I taught you. Now is the time to examine The Ten Commandments and ask yourselves if you have truly lived your lives accordingly. Be honest with yourselves because if you are not, you will – either way – be shown how you have grieved Me in your lifetime. But, let Me give you comfort. I come only as a God of Mercy. I do not come to frighten you, for I truly love each of you, no matter what you have done, but My Patience is limited. Only those who accept the grievous nature of their sins against God can be enveloped into My Divine Mercy. Those who reject Me will have little time to redeem themselves, for I will separate the sheep from the goats. One side will come with Me. The other side will be left and then the New Beginning will be made known to every creature. Only those who love Me will be given Eternal Life. Heed now My Call, for I do this to ensure that as many of you as possible are prepared well before the Day of the The Warning. (18 November 2013 @ 20:10)
2. Catholics must go to Confession. For those who are not Catholics they must recite the Crusade Prayer (24) I give to the rest of the world for My Plenary Indulgence. This gift of My Plenary Indulgence is for all of God's children of every creed and offers a great cleansing. Do not reject this Gift. Accept it. (24 May 2012 @ 18:30)
3. **Pray this Crusade Prayer (55) to Prepare for The Warning**  
O my Dear Jesus, please open the hearts of all God's children to the gift of Your Great Mercy. Help them to accept Your Divine Mercy with love and gratitude. Enable them to become humble before You and beg for the forgiveness of their sins so that they can become part of Your Glorious Kingdom. Amen. (21 May 2012 @ 20:15)

4. Prepare your souls beforehand for healthy souls will find The Warning a Joyous Event. They will not suffer because they will be in a state of grace, especially if they receive the Sacrament of Confession regularly. (14 June 2012 @ 18:15)
5. Pray My Divine Mercy Prayer every single day from now on, all of you. It will help save those poor souls who may die from shock, during this supernatural event. (9 November 2011 @ 15:32)
6. Prepare your homes with blessed candles and a supply of water and food to last for a couple of weeks. (11 January 2012 @ 15:37)
7. They must sprinkle every corner of their home with Holy Water, wear a Benedictine Cross and keep Rosary beads close. (30 September 2011 @ 21:15)
8. Pray also to St. Michael the Archangel. (30 September 2011 @ 21:15)
9. This is why I must urge you all to sprinkle your home with Holy Water and have blessed candles everywhere. You must keep yourselves protected. (2 October 2011 @ 15:00)
10. Do not forget My instructions to have food which lasts ten days, candles which are blessed and holy objects in your home. (9 July 2012 @ 23:00)
11. Ensure that you keep Holy Water in your homes and a Benedictine Cross from now on along with the Seal of the Living God hanging in your home. All of these will protect your family. (17 July 2012 @ 23:18)
12. For Catholics among you, you must receive the Sacrament of Confession every two weeks if you wish to remain in a state of Grace. In this way your pain, during The Warning, will be mild and you will have the strength to help your brothers and sisters who will suffer a terrible pain and guilt as they try to come to

terms with the illumination of their conscience. (9 July 2012 @ 23:00)

13. Your own confession is important and you must try to get this once every week from now on. (17 July 2012 @ 23:18)
14. The aftermath [of the Warning] will be difficult but you must not be frightened. Instead be relieved, for the suffering is to be offered in thanksgiving for the eternal life. (29 September 2011 @ 20:45)
15. Prepare always, every day, as if The Warning were tomorrow, for it will come upon you suddenly. (31 January 2014 @ 16:13)
16. Look to each member of your own family, those among your midst, who do not follow My Teachings. Look amongst you for those souls lost to Me, who outwardly reject Me. Then I ask that you pray hard for them at this time. You must beg for Mercy for their souls. Your prayers and sacrifices can save them from a terrible suffering during the Purification at The Warning. (14 June 2012 @ 18:15) ***[Pray Crusade Prayer (60) For Conversion of Families during The Warning.]***
17. Say, “*Jesus, I feel lost. Open my heart to accept Your Love and show me the Truth, so that I may be saved.*” (22 November 2010 @ 02:00)
18. By simply accepting that this event may take place, they can survive it. Turn to Me and say: “*Please guide me towards the Light and Goodness of Your great Mercy and forgive me for my sins.*” and I will pardon you instantly. Then after The Warning you will experience a deep peace and joy in your soul. (16 April 2011 @ 10:00)
19. My children will need to tell as many of their friends and family of this Great Event in order to save their souls. No matter if they smile and ridicule your claims, for afterwards, they will thank you. Tell them the Truth. Ask them to open their minds. They should be made aware of what they will witness, because when

they see My Cross in the sky they will be prepared. That is all they need to understand. Then they will accept the discomfort they will endure when their past lives are played out before their eyes. Tell them to review their life and remind them of the harm that they may have inflicted on their fellow brothers and sisters. (8 June 2011 @ 16:45)

20. I urge all of you, that when you have seen My Presence and shown how sin, not only offends Me, but propels you down the pathway to Hell, that you must not turn back to your old ways. (22 June 2011 @ 19:00)
21. Let The Warning bring you as one in Me. When you do this and pray for guidance, you will be rewarded with the New Paradise on Earth where you will want for nothing. (22 June 2011 @ 19:00)
22. Tell those who do not believe in Me, or My Eternal Father, that this event will happen. Then when it does they will be able to withstand the shock of My Mercy, which will save millions of souls during The Warning from the grasp of Satan. The truth, when revealed, will save so many from the fires of Hell. (26 June 2011 @ 18:00)
23. Rejoice, smile and welcome Me when the Sign appears in the sky. Raise your arms and sing praise to God the Father, for allowing Me this last chance to save you. (10 August 2011 @ 23:00)
24. Inform all those priests, nuns, bishops and other denominations, who believe in My Eternal Father, to listen to My Word. (30 September 2011 @ 21:15)
25. In the lead up, I ask of you this. Pray for all those who cannot find it in their hearts to accept the Truth of My Teachings. Pray especially for those who go to tremendous efforts to deny Me, although they are aware of My Crucifixion to save them. (2 October 2011 @ 15:00)

26. Rejoice. Pray, give thanks to God the Father, for this Great Warning. Embrace this Gift with love and joy in your hearts. (2 October 2011 @ 15:00)
27. Pray, pray, pray for all souls now and in particular for those who will be so fearful that they may not be strong enough to accept My Hand of Mercy. (11 November 2011 @ 16:00)
28. Finally I would like to ask all My followers to recite the Divine Mercy at every opportunity as the times gets closer now for My Great Warning. (12 January 2012 @ 15:30)
29. I call on all those who love Me to pray hard for the global conversion I desire. (21 May 2012 @ 20:15)
30. Help those who will not listen through the daily recital of My Divine Mercy Chaplet. (14 June 2012 @ 18:15)
31. Offer a sacrifice, to Me your Jesus, in reparation for the sins of your families. (14 June 2012 @ 18:15)
32. Those, including children who forsake Me, are in desperate need of your prayers. (14 June 2012 @ 18:15)
33. You must begin by meditating on all the wrong-doing you are guilty of against yourselves and your neighbours. (9 July 2012 @ 23:00)
34. Please heed My call to pray hard for those poor, lost children during the month of August, designated Salvation of Souls Month. (28 July 2011 @ 15:30)
35. Spread My Messages, My Crusade Prayers, and pray for your brothers and sisters, so that after The Warning, they will accept My Mercy. (19 August 2012 @ 22:56)

**Promises Pertaining to the  
Seal of the Living God and Medal of Salvation  
& their Importance for End-Times Survival**

***“The Seal of the Living God, My Crusade Prayer (33)  
is your lifeline.”***

(Your Saviour Jesus Christ, 31/5/12)

*Every faithful should wear a blessed Medal of Salvation and  
Scapular of the Seal of the Living God or at least carry the Seal  
on his/her person.*

**Promises Pertaining to the Seal of the Living God**

(20 February 2012)

1. Satan and his fallen angels do not have the authority over them. (8/3/12)
2. All those with the Seal are granted a place in the New Paradise. (23/8/13)
3. Only those with the Seal of the Living God will escape the form of genocide of the soul. (4/4/13)
4. Your home will not be seen; invisible to your enemies. Mother of Salvation will protect such refuges (5/8/13)
5. Sustain all during persecution, domination and war; any kind of persecution. (11/10/13)
6. Many divine powers associated with it. (17/5/12)
7. Will not have to accept the Mark of the Beast, protection against the Mark of the Beast (5/5/14)
8. Have graces to defend the Word; to remain true to God; protect their faith, their courage. (17/5/12)

9. Will be given relief of their suffering when all things seem unbearable (23/8/14)
10. Will enable them to overcome the opposition they will face when Christianity will be brutalized (7/6/14)
11. The Seal of the Living God will protect you from physical and spiritual death during wars. (21/9/2013)
12. Will become immune to the suffering which the Antichrist will inflict on the world. (30/8/13)

### **Promises Pertaining to the Medal of Salvation**

(18 July 2013)

1. Gift of Conversion, and Salvation. Convert those who are open to the mercy of Jesus. (18/7/13, 14/9/113)
2. Protect against heresy (5/5/14)
3. Will be shown Mercy by Jesus. (20/1/14)
4. Many miracles will be associated with it. (20/1/14)
5. Those who do reject it or try to prevent others from accepting it will deny salvation. (20/1/14)
6. Safeguard you against the power of the Antichrist. (7/2/14)
7. More powerful than any other. (20/2/14)

## **Pointers to Prepare for The Warning, The Chastisements and The Second Coming**

Of all the preparations necessary, it is important to note that one's **spiritual preparation is of utmost importance** - one's survival and salvation fully depends on it.

### **Spiritual Preparation**

#### **1. Read the Bible and Book of Truth**

Be grounded in the Word of God and pray for the Holy Spirit to protect you against false teachings so that you will not be deceived by false prophets.

#### **2. Regular Confession and Pray Crusade Prayer 24**

Do an honest examination of conscience and repent of all your sins. Pray the Crusade Prayer (24) Plenary Indulgence for Absolution (7 consecutive days). For Catholics, go for weekly or at the minimum, monthly confession, be in a state of grace at all times.

#### **3. Daily Rosary, Divine Mercy Chaplet and Crusade Prayers**

Pray the Rosary and Divine Mercy Chaplet and selected Crusade Prayers and all Litany Prayers **on a daily basis**. A selection of the Crusade Prayers that must be prayed at the minimum on a daily basis is listed on page 276. Pray for others and help spread the messages.

#### **4. Pray Crusade Prayer (33) daily**

Pray the "Seal of the Living God" prayer daily and hang up/display the prayer at home, carry a pocket-size one on you or wear a **scapular of the Seal of the Living God and a Medal of Salvation**.

#### **5. Daily Mass and Eucharistic Adoration**

In addition, for Catholics, go for **daily Mass and receive the Holy Eucharist in a state of grace**. Make a Holy Hour of Adoration of the Blessed Sacrament daily.

## **6. Consecrate Yourself to the Two Hearts**

Consecrate yourself and loved ones to the Immaculate Heart of Mary and Sacred Heart of Jesus. The Two Hearts will be the safe refuges for all. The simple prayers for consecration can be found on page 302.

### **Material Preparation**

**- Do NOT take the chip in the hand or forehead (this is the mark of the Beast) and avoid vaccinations -**

1. Wear a St. Benedict's Crucifix, Medal of Salvation and Scapular of the Seal of the Living God at all times.
2. Fix a copy of the Seal of the Living God on the inner walls of your home. Fix a St. Benedict's crucifix on **all** your doors.
3. Keep a good stock of the following:
  - Bibles (during the persecution of Christians after The Warning, unadulterated bibles will be difficult to find).
  - Blessed St. Benedict's Cross (also known as Benedictine Cross) for wearing and for fixing on doors.
  - Holy Water (for sprinkling around the house daily). In the event that a priest is not available, you can multiply the Holy Water that you have by adding unblest water to the Holy Water in the proportion of 1/3 unblest water to 2/3 Holy Water.
  - Rosaries (for praying and for giving out to others to pray).
  - Holy pictures (of the Sacred Heart & Immaculate Heart).
  - Blessed candles (some must be beeswax candles for use during The Three Days of Darkness).
  - Holy oil (this can be used to anoint oneself and loved ones daily for God's protection and healing).
  - Hardcopies of Crusade Prayer books, the Book of Truth and other books for spiritual reading, etc (the internet may not be easily available in the near future).

4. Keep 10 days' worth of food and drinking water at home because services will be disrupted after The Warning as people struggle to recover from the mystical event.
5. Stock pile some food that has a long shelf life and water for the period during the reign of the anti-christ. The quantity will depend on one's financial ability and space constraints. Pray that Jesus will multiply what you have in times of need.
6. Buy some silver and gold coins if you can afford. This will be useful for trading when your money in the bank is no longer accessible without the chip (Mark of the Beast).

## **Additional Pointers for Catholics**

### **Guide for the Remnant Church to Remain in the Truth of Christ**

1. Defend our Catholic faith and uphold the Truth always. The Truth is Jesus Christ and all His teachings communicated to us through Scriptures, Sacred Tradition and the Magisterium. Our Catholic doctrine is also recorded in the Catechism of the Catholic Church (CCC).

*Jesus answered, "I am the way and the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father except through Me. (John 14:6)*

2. Be vigilant and reject false doctrine, heresy and sacrileges. Reject any doctrinal change to Scripture, Sacraments (e.g. change in teaching of Real Presence of Christ in Eucharist) and Mass (e.g. change in Consecration Prayers of Mass). Study and know Scripture and teachings of our Catholic faith so that we can recognize false doctrine when presented to us in the Name of Jesus. No one, not even the Pope has the authority to change the doctrine of our faith.

*For truly I tell you, until heaven and earth disappear, not the smallest letter, not the least stroke of a pen, will by any means disappear from the Law until everything is accomplished. (Matthew 5:18)*

3. Our allegiance is to Jesus Christ, His Teachings and Church leaders who remain in the Truth of Christ. Once the Church leaders start promoting another doctrine contrary to our Catholic faith, we are under no obligation to pledge our allegiance to them. Be vigilant against any false doctrine which does away with the recognition of the existence of sin, the Divinity of Christ and the fact that His Death on the Cross is the ultimate Sacrifice for our sins.

*But there were also false prophets among the people, just as there will be false teachers among you. They will secretly introduce destructive heresies, even denying the sovereign Lord who bought them—bringing swift destruction on themselves. (2 Peter 2:1)*

*For false messiahs and false prophets will appear and perform great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect. (Matthew 24:24)* Performance of great miracles does not mean they are from God.

4. Pray daily for the gift of wisdom, humility, courage and discernment. Discernment is given to the humble soul through the power of the Holy Spirit. Discernment is needed to see through the deception of the evil one presented as the truth in the Name of Jesus.
5. Pray for protection from the One World Religion, false doctrine and sacrileges, protection for the Eucharist, the Sacraments, the Mass, the faith of the Church and courage of priests and Church leaders to uphold the Truth and sacred Teachings of the Catholic Church.

*To the Jews who had believed Him, Jesus said, “If you hold to My teaching, you are really My disciples. Then you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free.” (John 8:31-32)*

6. Attend daily Mass and have frequent Confession and fasting. Apart from the minimum recommended prayers, pray fervently daily as many rosaries, Divine Mercy Chaplets and Crusade Prayers.

7. Read the Book of Truth, the Messages will guide you through the End-Times. For example, read two of the Messages in the ensuing paragraphs on what Jesus says about same-sex marriage and how Satan-worship will infiltrate the Catholic Church.

**Same Sex Marriage a Grave Sin** (16 March 2012 @ 22:20)

My dearly beloved daughter, the pain and suffering of My poor followers, who have to watch, helplessly, as new laws, contrary to My Teachings, are reaching unprecedented levels in the world. Not only do you have to witness sin, children, you then have to watch as sin is presented to you, where you are forced to accept it as being humane.

I refer to one sin in particular, same sex marriage, which is presented as a natural right. You are then expected to accept this abomination, as it is set before My Father's Throne in a church.

It is not enough for these people to condone same sex marriage in the eyes of the law, they then want to force God the Father to give them His blessing. He could never do this, because it is a grave sin in His Eyes. How dare these people think it is acceptable to parade this abominable act in My Father's churches?

Children, I love every soul. I love sinners. I detest their sin, but love the sinner. Same sex sexual acts are not acceptable in My Father's Eyes. Pray for these souls because I love them, but cannot give them the Graces they desire. They must know, that no matter how much they try to condone same sex marriages, they are not entitled to participate in the Holy Sacrament of Marriage.

A Sacrament must come from God. The Rules for receiving Sacraments must stem from My Father's Teachings. You cannot force My Father, God the Most High, to give His blessing, or access to, His Holy Sacraments, unless they are respected in the way they are meant to be.

Sin is now presented in the world as a good thing. As I have said before the world is back to front. Good is presented as evil and

those people who try to live by the Laws of God the Father, are sneered at. Evil, no matter how you dress it up, cannot be turned into an act of goodness, in the Eyes of My Father.

My Father will punish those who continue to flaunt their sins before Him. Heed this warning, for your sins, which are carried out when you refuse to obey God, will not and cannot be forgiven. This is because you refuse to accept sin for what it is. (Your Saviour Jesus Christ)

**The world will soon be presented with the most deceitful lie which is impossible for mankind to grasp at this stage.**

(28 July 2012 @ 17:40)

My dearly beloved daughter the three and a half years remaining in the Tribulation period commences in December 2012. This is the period when the Antichrist will emerge as a military hero.

His soul has been given over to Satan who possesses every part of him. The powers he will possess means, that in time he, will be seen not just as the man of peace but people will think he is I, Jesus Christ, the Saviour of Mankind.

They will also, in time, believe that the Antichrist has been sent to herald The Second Coming. So many poor souls will, therefore, willingly accept his mark, the Mark of the Beast. For he is the beast in every way because of the way in which Satan will manifest himself in his body.

He will perform miracles in the sky. He will heal people.

He will be head of the New World Religion and he, and the False Prophet, who will head up the shell of the Catholic Church on earth will work closely to deceive all of God's children.

The world will soon be presented with the most deceitful lie which is impossible for mankind to grasp at this stage.

For those of you who are being given the Book of Truth, these My Holy Messages to the warn humanity of these things, know this. So sophisticated will their plan be, that many will be fooled

by the loving humane exterior which they will present to the world of their wicked plan.

The Antichrist and the False Prophet, between them, are already finishing planning their wicked reign and the first thing they will bring about will be the escalation of the war in the Middle East. The Antichrist will be the main man pulling the strings in the background. Then he will come forth and be seen to broker a peace plan.

It will be then when the world will fall under his spell.

Meanwhile the False Prophet will seize power within the Catholic Church.

**Very soon it will be sucked into the New World Religion, a front for satanic worship. Worship of self will be the fundamental aim of this abomination and the introduction of laws, which amount to two things.**

**The abolition of the sacraments and the abolition of sin.**

The Sacraments will only truly be available from those priests and other Christian Clergy who remain loyal to Me. They will offer these Sacraments in special refuge churches.

**The abolition of sin will be introduced through the introduction of laws which will be seen to endorse tolerance.**

**They include abortion, euthanasia and same sex marriages. Churches will be forced to allow same sex marriages and priests will be forced to bless them in My Eyes.**

**During this time they will continue to say their own version of the Holy Mass. Their offering of the Holy Eucharist, when they will desecrate the Host, will be held in Catholic churches.**

**My Presence will not only be missing in such Masses but it will be missing in the very churches where they dishonour Me.**

All of these matters will be very frightening for My followers.

You will no longer be able to benefit from the Sacraments except from the priests in My Remnant Church on earth.

This is why I give you Gifts now, such as the Plenary Indulgence, for the absolution of your sins. It is not meant to replace the Act of Confession for Catholics.

It will be a way in which you can remain in a state of grace.

Although billions of people will convert during The Warning, these prophecies will still unfold. But much of them can be diluted through prayer to reduce the suffering and the persecution.

**You, My followers, remember, are protected at all times by the Seal of the Living God.**

You must spread the Seal and get it to as many people as possible.

Please understand that I tell you these things to prepare you so that you can prevent as many souls as possible from accepting the Mark of the Beast.

**Satan will use the power of possession in those souls who take the Mark and it will be very difficult to save them.**

You will be instructed every step of the way, My followers, through this mission. You must not allow fear to enter your hearts for I will fill you with the courage, the strength, the stamina and the confidence to rise with your heads held high as you march in My Army.

Remember Satan cannot win this battle for it can never be.

Only those with the Seal of the Living God and those who remain loyal and steadfast to God can win. (Your Jesus)

**Jesus' Call for  
Formation of Crusade Prayer Groups**

**Guidelines for Crusade Prayer Groups  
Mother of Salvation's Appeal & Guide for Daily Prayers**

## **Jesus' Call for Formation of Crusade Prayer Groups**

The Crusade Prayer Groups are also known as  
Jesus to Mankind Prayer Groups

### ***Extract of message given by Jesus on 23 October 2011***

*My dearly beloved daughter, it must be known that I wish to form an army of prayer groups around the world. I will provide you, My army, with prayers that will need to be recited to save souls. These prayer groups will expand and within its ranks will rise a veritable army of devoted followers to bring forth the Truth of My Divine Promise of Salvation for all.*

*These groups will form the army as dictated by My beloved Father, which will tackle the darkness of evil caused by Satan and his believers and followers.*

*These prayers [the Crusade Prayers, Litany Prayers & Special Short Prayers] were written in Heaven and promise extraordinary Graces.*

*They have one purpose only and that is to save the souls of everyone; every child; every creed; each sex; every religious denomination and atheists. This is My greatest desire.*

*You, My disciples, are under My direction. The Graces I pour over you are already bearing fruit. Soon the powers I will give, through the Graces of the Crusade Prayers, will draw thousands of new souls.*

*How, you may think, can a small prayer group achieve such conversions? The answer is simple. It is because you are protected by My Father, and guided by Me directly, that you will succeed. You cannot fail.*

### ***Extract of message given by Jesus on 10 August 2011***

*Patience, silent prayer daily, the formation of prayer groups, daily recital of the Divine Mercy Chaplet, fasting and the Holy Rosary to My Beloved Mother combined, act as the perfect formula for saving souls.*

## **Guidelines for Crusade Prayer Groups**

At least two people must gather. In time hopefully many will join in this Mission to save all souls. This can be done in homes or public places where you are permitted to gather. If possible this gathering should be in houses of worship. People are to meet as often as possible. Even if you must start with one or two days a week and have different people coming each day if you are able to meet daily which is the goal, this will at least get you started. If your group is large enough you can have a leader and organizer volunteer or several people can share that responsibility or just rotate and share this responsibility. Perhaps you can move from house to house.

It is recommended that you begin with prayer. At least one Mystery of Our Lady's Most Holy Rosary prayed slowly and from your hearts paying attention to what you are saying and knowing what you are saying and to Whom you are speaking is recommended both in the Rosary and in the Crusade Prayers and the Chaplet of Divine Mercy.

Remember that Our Lady has promised to place a circle of protection around those who pray three Mysteries of her Most Holy Rosary daily. Our Lady has asked people of all faiths to pray her Rosary.

Recent Messages, which have been given since the last meeting, should be read slowly and respectfully. No one is to interpret the Messages because Jesus has already said that even Maria Divine Mercy is not qualified to interpret them. An incorrect interpretation could turn souls away and the goal of this Mission is to reach out to all souls of all faiths or no faith. No one is excluded. It would be helpful if copies of the Messages you read can be handed out for those who do not have a computer.

It is recommended that all of the Crusade Prayers and Litanies be prayed giving adequate time when it is requested for people to add their own intentions. It is best for people to pray their intentions silently. Perhaps people can bow their heads and then raise them when they are finished so that you can proceed without cutting

anyone off. Remember some people have large families and many intentions and it is important that these all be included. In the Litany Prayer 2, it is recommended that souls in complete darkness and those who will die this day be included with your other intentions.

If the group gets large enough perhaps a leader can stand at the front of the group so that they will know when people have completed their intentions and the prayers can continue.

Then the recital of the Chaplet of Divine Mercy from your hearts followed by the **special prayer** [see end of page 291] given by Our Lord. The Chaplet may also be sung. The remaining Mysteries of the Rosary should also be prayed if time allows the group to do this together. If not all can remain for the final Mysteries it is recommended that those who are able remain to pray them. Remember that there is great power in your praying together as a Crusade Prayer Group.

Discussions of the Messages should be limited to direct and exact quotes from the original messages. It is highly recommended that all pray for discernment regarding the Messages because of the great danger in misinterpreting the Messages. It is recommended that if you have difficulty in understanding a particular Message that you pray about it.

If the group gets large enough you can rotate the recitation of the Rosary from one side of the church to the other.

It is very important not to rush. These Prayer Groups will do great work as they are part of God's army in this battle for souls. Prayer is the weapon. Please try to keep in mind that the finer the prayer the finer the weapon.

While Our Lord has requested that we pray the Chaplet of Divine Mercy at 3.00 p.m., He has also requested that we pray it many times a day.

## **Mother of Salvation's Appeal & Guide for Daily Prayers**

***Pray for the protection of my Son's Church on earth***

(Mother of Salvation, 10 February 2015 @ 2:36 pm)

My dear children, it is important that all of you recite the Crusade Prayers and my Most Holy Rosary as part of your daily prayers. **You may choose whichever prayers that you select, not necessarily every Prayer, but those which are according to your desire. My Most Holy Rosary must be recited daily against the influence of the evil one.**

Prayer brings you closer to God and protects the souls of all those who request the help of my Son against the power of the deceiver. Prayer is the greatest weapon against evil and you must never underestimate the power that it yields.

Pray for the protection of my Son's Church on earth and ask my Son to grant Mercy to everyone who tries to crucify it. This Church – the Body and the Temple of my Son – is the path through which all glory will be given to God. The Teachings, the Word and the Holy Eucharist, that is the Body and the Blood of my Son, Jesus Christ, were Gifts given to humanity for the salvation of souls. You must uphold the Truth and prepare to accept my Son's Mercy.

I urge that you pray for souls who refute the Truth and beg my Son to pour His Mercy over their souls. My Son is Life. All Life comes from Him. Reject my Son and you will not sustain life in His Kingdom to come.

My Son has asked me to plead for your prayers for the souls of those who will reject Him. He will hear the prayers you offer up for all of your loved ones and for those who will be unable to accept the Light when it shines like a beacon and covers humanity.

The souls who are alight with the love and humility necessary to receive my Son will rejoice. Those with darkness in their souls will shun the Light, as they will find it painful to see the Truth. Pray

with all your hearts for the souls who are in most need of my Son's Mercy now and every day from now on.

Without your prayers many will be lost and they will pine for eternity, for the company of my Son, but He will be nowhere for them to find.

I leave you with my love, my protection and my peace. Please respond to my call for the salvation of souls. (Your beloved Mother, Mother of Salvation)

### **Extract of Message from Mother of Salvation**

23 January 2013 @ 16:05

My children, you must strive to devote at least fifteen minutes a day in the recital of the Crusade Prayers, as this is very important. Many of you are busy with other matters in your lives, but you must make every effort to pay homage to my Son. Prayer can be difficult for many. It can be difficult to pray in private, and for those who cannot see the most perfect and beautiful Face of my Son, Jesus Christ, they are easily distracted.

### **Extract of Message from Jesus on the Litanies (Litany Prayers)**

24 August 2012 @ 03:15

My dearly beloved daughter, I want you to ask My disciples to begin the recital, daily, of My Jesus to Mankind Litanies as and from now. These prayers will bring great Graces and will save all those for whom you place within your special intentions for the salvation of their souls.

**Crusade Prayer 96 is to be prayed at the start and end of each Crusade Prayer Group Meeting**

*Please recite this prayer before and after every prayer meeting. Holy Water must be kept close by, have a Crucifix of Me present and recite this special Crusade Prayer to Bless and Protect Your Crusade Prayer Group. (Your Jesus)*

**Crusade Prayer (96)**

**To Bless and Protect our Crusade Prayer Group**

O my Dearest Jesus, please bless and protect us, Your Crusade Prayer Group, so that we become immune to the wicked assaults of the devil, and to any evil spirits, which may torment us in this Sacred Mission to save souls.

May we remain loyal and strong, as we persevere to keep Your Holy Name before the world and never waver in our struggle to spread the Truth of Your Holy Word. Amen.



**Important Prayers for the End Times**  
**The Litany Prayers (1-6)**  
**Crusade Prayers in Chronological Order (1-170)**  
**Special Short Prayers**

## **Litany Prayers**

*(To be prayed daily)*

### **Litany Prayer (1) Protection Against the False Prophet**

Dearest Jesus, save us from the deceit of the False Prophet.

Jesus, have Mercy on us.

Jesus, save us from the persecution.

Jesus, preserve us from the Antichrist.

Lord, have Mercy.

Christ, have Mercy.

Dearest Jesus, cover us with Your Precious Blood.

Dearest Jesus, open our eyes to the lies of the False Prophet.

Dearest Jesus, unite Your Church.

Jesus, protect our sacraments.

Jesus, don't let the False Prophet divide Your Church.

Dearest Jesus, help us to reject lies presented to us as the truth.

Jesus, give us Strength.

Jesus, give us Hope.

Jesus, flood our souls with the Holy Spirit.

Jesus, protect us from the Beast.

Jesus, give us the gift of discernment so we can follow the path of Your true Church at all times for ever and ever. Amen.

### **Litany Prayer (2) For the Grace of Immunity**

O Heavenly Father Most High, I love You. I honour You. Lord, have Mercy. Lord, forgive us our trespasses. I adore You. I praise You. I give You thanks for all Your special Graces. I beg You for the Grace of Immunity for my beloved (*name all those in a list for the salvation of souls*).

I offer You my loyalty at all times. You, O Most Heavenly Father, Creator of all things, Creator of the Universe, Creator of humanity, You are the source of all things. You are the source of Love. You are Love.

I love You. I honour You. I lay myself before You. I beg for mercy for all souls who don't know You, who don't honour You, who reject

Your Hand of Mercy. I give myself to You in mind, body and soul so that You can take them into Your Arms, safe from evil. I ask You to open the Gates of Paradise so that all Your children can unite, at last, in the inheritance You have created for all of us. Amen.

**Litany (3) Defend the Word of God**

O Dear Jesus, protect us from the lies, which offend God.

Protect us from Satan and his army

Help us to love You more.

Sustain us in our battle.

Defend us in our faith.

Lead us to Your refuge of safety.

Help us stand up and defend Your Holy Will.

Strengthen our resolve to be Your true disciples.

Give us courage.

Give us confidence.

Guide us on the path of Truth.

Defend us against the enemy.

Pour Your Graces of Protection over us.

Help us to avoid temptation.

Bring us closer to Your Sacred Heart.

Help us to remain loyal to You at all times.

Amen.

**Litany Prayer (4) To Mitigate Punishment by God the Father**

O God the Most High.

We beg You for Mercy for the sins of Your children.

We thank You for the Gift of the earth.

We thank You for the Gift of human life.

We treasure the Gift of life.

We uphold the Gift of life.

We thank You for the Gift of Your Son, Jesus Christ.

We thank You for the Gift of Redemption.

We praise Your Divinity.

We surrender, completely, before You, so that Your Holy Will can be completed, on earth, as it is in Heaven.

We thank You for the Gift of the Illumination of Conscience.

We thank You for the promise of eternal life.  
We welcome the New Paradise.  
We beg You to save all souls, including those who torment You and those who are lost to You.  
We thank You for the Love You show all Your children.  
We thank You for the Gift of prophecy.  
We thank You for the Gift of prayer.  
We ask You to grant us peace and salvation. Amen.

**Litany Prayer (5) For the Salvation of Those in Mortal Sin**

Jesus, save all sinners from the fires of Hell. Forgive blackened souls. Help them to see You. Lift them out of darkness.

Open their eyes. Open their hearts. Show them the Truth. Save them. Help them to listen. Rid them of pride, lust and envy.

Protect them from evil. Hear their pleas for help. Grasp their hands. Pull them towards You. Save them from the deception of Satan.  
Amen.

**Litany (6) Gift of Graces**

O Dearest Jesus, my Beloved Saviour,  
Fill me with Your Love.  
Fill me with Your Strength.  
Fill me with Your Wisdom.  
Fill me with Your Perseverance.  
Fill me with Your Humility.  
Fill me with Your Courage.  
Fill me with Your Passion. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayers in Chronological Order**

(as they were dictated to Maria Divine Mercy)

**(1-170)**

### **Crusade Prayer (1) My Gift to Jesus to Save Souls (17/11/11)**

*My beloved daughter, please ask My children to recite these prayers from now until The Warning. My followers are requested to recite these prayers which I will give you every day to save souls. This is the first prayer. (Jesus)*

My Dearest Jesus, You Who love us so much, allow me in my humble way to help save Your precious souls. Have mercy on all sinners no matter how grievously they offend You. Allow me through prayer and suffering to help those souls who may not survive The Warning to seek a place beside You in Your Kingdom. Hear my prayer, O sweet Jesus, to help You win over those souls You yearn for. O Sacred Heart of Jesus, I pledge my allegiance to Your most Holy Will at all times. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (2) Prayer for Global Rulers (18/11/11)**

*My dearly beloved daughter, today I urge My followers to offer this prayer to save those poor children who are being tormented by the leaders of their own countries who in turn are being dictated to by Global forces, not of God. (Jesus)*

My Eternal Father, in the Name of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, I ask that You protect Your children from the persecution which is being plotted by global forces against innocent nations. I pray for the forgiveness of sin of those souls who are the cause of this hardship so that they may turn to You with humble and contrite hearts. Please give Your tortured children the strength to withstand such suffering in atonement for the sins of the world through Christ Our Lord. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (3) Rid the World of Fear (19/11/11)**

O My Lord Jesus Christ, I beseech You to rid the world of fear which detaches souls from Your loving Heart. I pray that souls who

will experience real fear during The Warning will stop and allow Your Mercy to flood their souls so that they will be free to love You in the way they should. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (4) Unite all Families (20/11/11)**

Unite all families, Jesus, during The Warning, so that they may receive eternal salvation. I pray that all families remain together in union with You, Jesus so that they may inherit Your New Paradise on Earth. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (5) Praise to God the Most High (21/11/11)**

O Eternal Father, we offer You our prayers in joyful thanksgiving for Your precious gift of Mercy to the whole of mankind. We rejoice and offer You most glorious King our praise and adoration for Your loving and tender mercy. You, God the Most High are our King, and for this gift You now bring to us we lie at Your Feet in humble servitude. Please God, have mercy on all Your children. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (6) Prayer to Stop the Antichrist (22/11/11)**

O Jesus, I pray that God in His mercy will prevent the Antichrist and his vile army from causing terror and inflicting hardship on Your children. We pray that he will be stopped and that the hand of chastisement will be avoided through the conversion achieved during The Warning. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (7) Prayer for Those Who Refuse Mercy (22/11/11)**

Jesus, I urge You to forgive those sinners so dark of soul who will refuse the light of Your mercy. Forgive them Jesus, I plead with You in order to redeem them from the sins which they find it so difficult to extract themselves from. Flood their hearts with Your rays of mercy and allow them the chance to return to Your fold. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (8) The Confession (22/11/11)**

*“I, Jesus your King and Saviour now present My prayer for confession. This prayer should be said to plead for clemency for the forgiveness of sin during and after The Warning.” (Your Saviour, Jesus Christ)*

Dearest Jesus, I ask Your pardon for all my sins and for the hurt and injury I have caused to others. I humbly pray for the graces to avoid offending You again and to offer penance according to Your most Holy Will. I plead for the forgiveness of any future offense which I may partake in and which will cause You pain and suffering. Take me with You into the new Era of Peace so that I may become part of Your family for eternity. I love You, Jesus. I need You. I honour You and everything You stand for. Help me, Jesus, so that I may be worthy to enter Your Kingdom. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (9) Offer of Suffering as a Gift (28/11/11)**

O Most Sacred Heart of Jesus, teach me to accept insults in Your Holy Name when I proclaim Your Word with humble thanksgiving. Teach me to understand how humiliation, pain, and suffering bring me closer to Your Sacred Heart. Allow me to accept such trials with love and generosity of spirit so that I may present them as the gifts so precious to You in order to save souls. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (10) Carrying the Flame of Your Love (29/11/11)**

Help us, Dear Jesus, to rise fearlessly in Your Name to carry the flame of Your Love across all nations. Give us, Your children, the strength to face the abuse we will be faced with among all those who are not true believers in Your Mercy. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (11) Stop Hatred of Visionaries (30/11/11)**

O Sacred Heart of Jesus, please stop the hatred and jealousy which exists amongst Your followers towards Your true visionaries in these times. I pray that You will hear my prayer to give Your visionaries the strength they need to proclaim Your most Holy Word to a disbelieving world. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (12) Prayer to Avoid the Sin of Pride (3/12/11)**

O my Jesus, help me to avoid the sin of pride when I speak in Your Name. Forgive me if I ever belittle anyone in Your Holy Name. Help me to listen, Jesus when Your Voice is spoken and fill me with Your Holy Spirit so that I can discern the truth of Your Word when You call out to mankind. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (13) Prayer Calling for Immunity (from God the Father) (11/12/11)**

*“My solemn promise, children, is that all those of you who call on Me, on behalf of My beloved Son, Jesus Christ, to save your brothers and sisters, that they will be granted immediate immunity. Special graces will be given to each of you who pledges a full month of prayer for their souls. Here is what I request you to say.” (God the Most High)*

O Heavenly Father, through the love of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ whose Passion on the Cross saved us from sin, please save all those who still reject His Hand of Mercy. Flood their souls, Dear Father, with Your token of Love. I plead with You, Heavenly Father, hear my prayer and save these souls from eternal damnation. Through Your Mercy allow them to be the first to enter the New Era of Peace on Earth. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (14) Prayer to God the Father for Protection Against Nuclear War (14/12/11)**

*“My Father has given permission to herald My Second Coming within a very short period of time on Earth. It will happen soon after The Warning. All souls need to be fully prepared.” (Your Loving Saviour Jesus Christ)*

O Almighty Father, God the Most High, please have mercy on all sinners. Open their hearts to accept salvation and to receive an abundance of graces. Hear my pleas for my own family and ensure that each one will find favour in Your loving Heart. O Divine Heavenly Father, protect all Your children on earth from any nuclear war or other acts which are being planned to destroy Your children. Keep us from all harm and protect us. Enlighten us so we can open our eyes, hear and accept the truth of our salvation without any fear in our souls. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (15) Thanks for the Gift of Divine Mercy (19/12/11)**

O My Heavenly Father, we honour You with a deep appreciation of the sacrifice You made when You sent a Saviour into the world. We offer You in joy and thanksgiving our prayer in humble gratitude for

the gift You now give to Your children, the Gift of Divine Mercy. O God the Most High, make us worthy to accept this Great Mercy with gratitude. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (16) To Accept Graces offered during The Warning (31/12/11)**

O My Jesus, keep me strong during this trial of Your Great Mercy. Give me the graces needed to become little in Your eyes. Open my eyes to the truth of Your promise of Eternal Salvation. Forgive me my sins and show me Your Love and Hand of Friendship. Embrace me into the arms of the Holy Family so that we can all become one again. I love You, Jesus and promise from this day forth that I will proclaim Your Holy Word without fear in my heart and with purity of soul for ever and ever. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (17) Prayer for Dark Souls (1/1/12)**

*“Pray for these souls I urge you. My Son is determined to save these souls first. He needs more prayer, children. You must beg for mercy for these darkened souls. My child, ask my children to dedicate this Crusade of Prayer to me, The Mother of Salvation.”*

O Immaculate Heart of Mary, Mother of Salvation and Mediatrix of all Graces, you who will participate in the salvation of humanity from the wickedness of Satan, pray for us. Mother of Salvation, pray that all souls can be saved and accept the love and mercy shown by your Son, Our Lord Jesus Christ, who comes once again to save humanity and to give us the chance of eternal salvation. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (18) Stop the Antichrist and His Group (11/1/12)**

*“Never fear, because My Mercy will have an important influence over this Sect who have been plotting against My Church for centuries. They cannot and will not win. But they will cause tremendous terror unless prayer can mitigate their wicked dominance. Pray the new Crusade of Prayer to help stop the Antichrist and his group about whom I speak.”*  
*(Your beloved Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, save the world from the Antichrist. Protect us from the wicked snares of Satan. Save the last remnants of Your Church

from evil. Give all Your churches the strength and graces needed to defend ourselves against wars and persecution planned by Satan and his army of terrorists. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (19) Prayer for Young People (13/1/12)**

*“Their wickedness causes My Son to weep and His wounds to fester. It is important that as many souls as possible are enveloped into the Arms of My Son at His Divine Mercy. Please ask for this Crusade of Prayer to be said to me, the Mother of Salvation, to save these poor children.” (Mother of Salvation)*

Mother of Salvation, I ask you to pray for the mercy of young souls, who are in terrible darkness, so that they recognise your Beloved Son when He comes to redeem the whole of mankind. Let not one soul fall by the wayside. Let not one soul reject His Great Mercy. I pray, Mother, that all are saved and ask you to cover these souls with your Holy Mantle to provide them the protection they need from the deceiver. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (20) Stop the Antichrist from Destroying the World (19/1/12)**

*“He has no shame and will boast of his humanitarian efforts. Many will fall for his charm while he will appeal to their goodness of heart. Here is the Crusade of Prayer to help stop the Antichrist from destroying my children.” (Your beloved Jesus Christ)*

O God the Father, in the Name of Your precious Son, I call on You to prevent the Antichrist from ensnaring the souls of Your children. I beg You, Almighty Father, to stop him from inflicting terror on Your children. I beg You to stop him from contaminating Your creation and ask You to have mercy on those poor souls who will be powerless against him. Hear my prayer, Dear Father and save all Your children from this terrible evil. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (21) Thanksgiving to God the Father for the Salvation of Mankind (24/1/12)**

*“Pray that more of My children who, because they are in pain, do not seek out these spiritual outlets which are not from God. Pray now in*

*thanksgiving for this special gift which is now being offered to mankind by My Father, in this the Crusade Prayer.” (Your Beloved Jesus)*

We praise You and thank You, O Holy God, the Almighty Creator of mankind, for the love and compassion You have for humanity. We thank You for the gift of salvation You bestow on Your poor children. We beg You, O Lord, to save those who follow the evil one and that their hearts will be opened to the truth of their eternal life. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (22) For Catholic Priests to Uphold the Teachings of the Church (28/1/12)**

*“You must never desert Me, your beloved Saviour, ever. For without Me there is no light. Without light there is no future. My daughter, I give the world this Crusade of Prayer for the Catholic Clergy to recite.” (Your Beloved Jesus)*

O my beloved Jesus, keep me strong and the flame of my love for You alight every moment of my day. Never allow this flame of love for You to flicker or die. Never allow me to weaken in the presence of temptation. Give me the graces needed to honour my vocation, my devotion, my loyalty and to uphold the teachings of the Orthodox Catholic Church. I offer You my allegiance at all times. I pledge my commitment to fight in Your army so that the Catholic Church can rise again in glory to welcome You, Dear Jesus, when You come again. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (23) Prayer for Pope Benedict’s Safety (29/1/12)**

*“Please, my child, you must pray for Pope Benedict with all your heart. He suffers so much and in many ways is alone in his grief for the apostasy he sees both outside of and inside the Holy Vatican. Here is a special Crusade Prayer for Pope Benedict’s safety.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O my Eternal Father, on behalf of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ and the suffering He endured to save the world from sin. I pray now that You protect Your Holy Vicar, Pope Benedict, Head of Your Church on earth so that he too can help save Your children and all Your sacred servants from the scourge of Satan and his dominion

of fallen angels who walk the earth stealing souls. O Father, protect Your Pope so that Your children can be guided on the true path towards Your New Paradise on earth. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (24) Plenary Indulgence for Absolution**  
(31/1/12)

*“They must say this prayer for seven consecutive days and they will be given the gift of Total Absolution and the Power of the Holy Spirit.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Jesus, You are the light of the earth, You are the flame that touches all souls. Your mercy and love know no bounds. We are not worthy of the Sacrifice You made by Your Death on the Cross. Yet we know that Your love for us is greater than the love we hold for You. Grant us, O Lord, the gift of humility so that we are deserving of Your New Kingdom. Fill us with the Holy Spirit so we can march forth and lead Your army to proclaim the truth of Your Holy Word and prepare our brothers and sisters for the Glory of Your Second Coming on earth. We honour You. We praise You. We offer ourselves, our sorrows, our sufferings as a gift to You to save souls. We love You, Jesus. Have Mercy on all Your children wherever they may be. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (25) For Protection of Visionaries around the World**  
(4/2/12)

*“Pray, pray, pray for those souls who inflict hurt, slander and spread untruths about you. I will now give you a Crusade Prayer to ask for protection for all my visionaries and those chosen by God the Father to spread His most Holy Word on earth in these times.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O God of the Most High, I plead with You to offer protection to all Your holy messengers in the world. I pray that they are protected from the hatred of others. I ask that Your most Holy Word is spread quickly all over the world. Protect Your messengers from slander, abuse, lies and every kind of danger. Protect their families and cover them with the Holy Spirit at all times so that the messages they give to the world are heeded with contrite and humble hearts. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (26) Pray the Rosary to Help Save Your Nation**  
(5/2/12) [see pages 299-301 on How to Pray the Rosary]

**Crusade Prayer (27) Prayer for Peace in the World** (6/2/12)

*“Pray that the global atrocity of a nuclear war, which would wipe out one third of humanity, can be averted. I need more prayer, children. I realise how hard you pray, but please, I implore you, invite as many prayer groups, friends and families to pray for peace. I give you now a new Crusade Prayer for Peace in the World.” (Jesus Christ)*

O my Jesus, I beg for mercy for those afflicted by terrible wars. I plead for peace to be instilled in those tortured nations who are blind to the truth of Your Existence. Please cover these nations with the Power of the Holy Spirit so that they will stop their pursuit of power over innocent souls. Have mercy on all Your countries who are powerless against the evil atrocities which cover the whole world. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (28) Prayer for Unification of all Christian Churches** (8/2/12)

*“Never forsake the Catholic Church. Never deny My Son’s other Christian Churches. For you are all followers of Christ. All of you with a devotion to my Son must put your differences aside and join together to fight the Antichrist. Pray for the unification of all God’s children through this special Crusade Prayer.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O God of the Most High, we kneel before You to beg for the unification of all Your children in the fight to retain Your Christian Churches on earth. Let not our differences divide us at this time of great apostasy in the world. In our love for You, Dear Father, we beseech You to give us the graces to love one another in the Name of Your Beloved Son, Our Saviour, Jesus Christ. We adore You. We love You. We unite to fight for the strength to retain Your Christian Churches on earth in the trials we may face in the years ahead. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (29) Protect the Practice of Christianity**  
(12/2/12)

*“Now they will surge forth in confidence and persecute My Son through the suffering they will inflict on His followers. Pray hard, children, to protect your faith and your right to honour My Son in public without being made to feel ashamed. Please pray this, the Crusade Prayer to protect the practice of Christianity.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O my Lord, Jesus Christ, I beseech You to pour down Your Holy Spirit over all of Your children. I beg You to forgive those who have hatred in their souls for You. I pray that atheists open up their hardened hearts during Your Great Mercy and that Your children who love You can honour You with dignity to rise above all persecution. Please fill all Your children with the gift of Your Spirit so that they can rise with courage and lead Your army into the final battle against Satan, his demons and all those souls who are slaves to his false promises. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (30) Prayer to Avert War, Famine and Religious Persecution**  
(14/2/12)

*“I will protect all of My children who have the Seal of My love embedded in their souls. You will be spared the persecution so that you remain strong to pray with all your might for these wicked people. This will help dilute the terror and avert war, famine and religious persecution. Prayer to Me, your Father, must now be included in your daily prayers with this special Crusade Prayer.” (God The Father)*

O my Eternal Father, God the Creator of the Universe, in the Name of Your precious Son, I beg You to make us love You more. Help us to be brave, fearless, and strong in the face of adversity. Accept our sacrifices, sufferings and trials as a gift before Your Throne to save Your children on earth. Soften the hearts of unclean souls. Open their eyes to the truth of Your love so that they can join with all of Your children in the Paradise on earth You have lovingly created for us according to Your Divine Will. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (31) Chain of Protection Prayer (16/2/12)**

*“My followers span many countries. Now you must join together in prayer to stop European leaders, some of whom are intrinsic in bringing about terrible hardship on innocent people, in their wicked ways. I urge you to say this Crusade Prayer to stop them.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O my Jesus, let my prayer invoke Your Holy Spirit to descend on those leaders driven by lust, greed, avarice and pride to stop the persecution of Your innocent children. I ask You to stop poverty, famine and wars from devouring Your children, and I pray that European leaders will open their hearts to the truth of Your love. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (32) To Stop Abortion from Being Legalized in Ireland (17/2/12)**

*“Any man who chooses abortion or assists in the wicked act of abortion commits mortal sin. Pray, pray, pray my Crusade Prayer for Ireland.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, pray for your children in Ireland to prevent the wicked act of abortion from being inflicted upon us/them. Protect this holy nation from sinking deeper into despair from the darkness which covers our/their country. Rid us/them of the evil one who wants to destroy your children yet to be born. Pray that those leaders will have the courage to listen to those who love Your Son so that they will follow the teachings of Our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (33) Seal of the Living God Prayer (20/2/12)**

*“This is a miracle, children, and only those who bow before Me, their Lord and Creator of all things, as little children with love in their hearts for Me, can be blessed with this Divine Gift. Rise now, and accept My Seal, the Seal of the Living God. Recite this Crusade Prayer to acknowledge My Seal and accept it with love, joy and gratitude.” (God The Father)*

O my God, my loving Father I accept with love and gratitude Your Divine Seal of Protection. Your Divinity encompasses my body and soul for eternity. I bow in humble thanksgiving and offer You my deep love and loyalty to You, my Beloved Father. I beg You to

protect me and my loved ones with this special Seal and I pledge my life to Your service for ever and ever.

I love You, Dear Father. I console You in these times, Dear Father. I offer You the Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your Dearly beloved Son in atonement for the sins of the world and for the salvation of all Your children. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (34) My Gift of Fasting (during Lent) to Jesus (22/2/12)**

*“Reflect on My Life on earth and the gift I bestowed, by My Death on the Cross, to provide all of My children with Eternal Life. These few weeks of Lent must be used to prepare your souls and those of your brothers and sisters. Please prepare for Holy Week and Easter by reciting this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Beloved Jesus)*

O my Jesus, help me in my own small way to imitate Your Life of sacrifice in order to save mankind. Allow me to offer You the gift of fasting one day a week throughout Lent to save all of humanity so that they can enter the gates of the New Paradise on Earth. I offer You, Dear Jesus, my sacrifice with love and joy in my heart to show You the extent of my love through this sacrifice. I beg You for the salvation of every soul who may have fallen from grace. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (35) Prayer for Souls to Enter Paradise (1/3/12)**

*“These are the lost souls for whom My beloved Mother spills tears. These are the sinners you must help Me save because I want to save all of God’s children. Pray and join together to help Me draw every single soul together as we enter the gates of the New Paradise.” (Your beloved Jesus Christ)*

O my Jesus, help me to help You salvage the remnants of Your children on earth. I pray that You will, through Your mercy, salvage souls from the spirit of darkness. Accept my trials, sufferings and sorrows in this life to save souls from the fires of hell. Fill me with the graces to offer You these sufferings with love and joy in my heart so that we will all unite, as one in love for the Blessed Trinity and live with You, as one holy family in Paradise. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (36) Help Me to Honour the One True God**  
(7/3/12)

*“Those who seek out false gods and devote their lives by idolising false gods are lost to Me. Unless you stop and pray to Me for guidance I cannot save you. You and all those who knowingly withdraw now from the king of darkness will be given the gift of discernment if you ask Me in this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Jesus, help me for I am lost and confused. I do not know the truth of life after death. Forgive me if I offend You by honouring false gods which are not the true God. Save me and help me to see the truth with clarity and save me from the darkness of my soul. Help me to come into the light of Your mercy. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (37) For the Unification of all God’s Children**  
(14/3/12)

*“Here is a special Crusade Prayer for the unification of God’s children. It will spread love in the every corner of the earth and dispel the hatred that grows every day. This hatred, caused by Satan through the weakness of humanity, and which creates atrocities such as torture, murder, abortion and suicide can be averted through this Crusade Prayer.” (Jesus Christ)*

O Dear Jesus, unite all Your beloved followers in love so that we can spread the truth of Your promise for eternal salvation throughout the whole world. We pray that those lukewarm souls afraid of offering themselves to You in mind, body and soul will drop their armour of pride and open their hearts to Your love, and become part of Your holy family on earth. Embrace all those lost souls, Dear Jesus, and allow our love, as their brothers and sisters to lift them from the wilderness and take them with us into the bosom, love and light of the Holy Trinity. We place all our hope, trust and love in Your Holy Hands. We beg You to expand our devotion so that we can help save more souls. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (38) Prayer for the Catholic Church, Pope and for Priests Not to Fall (20/3/12)**

*“My Crusade Prayer must be said for the next month every single day to ensure that God’s holy priests do not fall for the wicked deceit which is being planned by the False Prophet and his followers.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Blessed Mother of Salvation, please pray for the Catholic Church in these difficult times and for our beloved Pope Benedict XVI to ease his suffering.

We ask you, Mother of Salvation to cover God’s sacred servants with your holy mantle so that they are given the graces to be strong, loyal and brave during the trials they face.

We pray too that they will look after their flock in accordance with the true Teachings of the Catholic Church. O Holy Mother of God, give us, your remnant Church on earth, the gift of leadership so that we can help lead souls towards the Kingdom of your Son.

We ask you, Mother of Salvation to keep the deceiver away from the followers of your Son in their quest to safeguard their souls so that they are fit to enter the gates of the New Paradise on Earth. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (39) Prayer for the Preparation of Souls for the New Paradise & Jesus’ Second Coming (21/3/12)**

*“You, children, are My modern day disciples and you have now been given the authority and the Gift of the Holy Spirit to spread My Most Holy Word. In order to receive the Power of the Holy Spirit you must invoke My help so that you will speak the truth at all times when proclaiming My Holy Word. Crusade Prayer (39) is now being gifted to you so that you can walk amongst all of God’s children and help them to prepare their souls for the New Paradise and My Second Coming.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O Jesus, my beloved Saviour, I ask You to cover me with Your Holy Spirit so that I can speak with authority Your most Holy Word to prepare all God’s children for Your Second Coming. I beseech You,

Lord Jesus for all the graces that I need so I can reach out to all faiths, creeds and nationalities wherever I go.

Help me to speak with Your tongue, soothe poor souls with Your lips and love all souls with the special divine love which pours out from Your Sacred Heart. Help me to save souls so close to Your Heart and allow me to console You, Dear Jesus, when lost souls continue to reject Your mercy.

Jesus, I am nothing without You but with Your generous aid, I will fight in Your Name to help save the whole of humanity. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (40) For the Clergy to Prepare Souls for the Second Coming (24/3/12)**

*“Never be afraid to preach about the existence of Purgatory or Hell. It is your responsibility to tell My people the truth. Look to Me for guidance through this prayer.” (Your Beloved Jesus)*

O my Jesus, I am but a humble servant and need You to guide me so I can prepare souls for Your Glorious Second Coming. Help me to convert souls and prepare them according to Your Holy Will so that they are fit to enter the New Heaven and Earth which You promised all of mankind through Your Death on the Cross.

Give me the graces I need so that I can impart Your Word to thirsty souls and that I never waver in my duty to You, Dear Jesus to Whom I pledged my allegiance through my Sacred Vows. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (41) For the Souls of Non-Believers (25/3/12)**

*“Even The Warning will not convert many of them who proclaim to be atheists. Their only salvation is through the prayers and suffering of victim souls. I urge you to pray for these souls through this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Jesus, help Your poor children who are blind to Your promise of salvation. I beseech You, with the help of my prayers and suffering, to open the eyes of non-believers so that they can see Your tender love and run into Your Sacred Arms for protection. Help them to see the truth and seek forgiveness for all their sins so

that they can be saved and be the first to enter the Gates of the New Paradise. I pray for these poor souls including men, women and children and urge You to absolve them from their sins. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (42) Prayer of Fasting to Stop One World Currency (27/3/12)**

*“As soon as this prayer is said during your fast, my Eternal Father will stop these people from inflicting the austerity they are planning so that they can control you. These same people want to abolish Christianity so it is important that you stop this from happening through special sacrifices.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O God Most High, I offer You my gift of fasting so that You will stop the grip of evil in the world being planned to starve my country of food including the Bread of life. Accept my offering and listen to my pleas for other nations to prevent them from the suffering being planned by the Antichrist. Save us, Dear Lord from this wickedness and protect our faith so that we can honour You with the freedom we need to love and adore You, for ever and ever. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (43) Save Souls During The Warning (3/4/12)**

*“Your prayer, begging for the salvation of their souls, is needed now. This must be your priority now during Holy Week for when you ask My beloved Father, in My Holy Name, to save such sinners; your prayers will be answered.” (Your Beloved Jesus Christ)*

O God the Almighty Father, on behalf of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ and in commemoration of His Death on the Cross to save us from our sins. I beg You to save souls who cannot save themselves and who may die in mortal sin during The Warning.

In atonement for the sufferings of Your beloved Son, I urge You to forgive those who are unable to seek redemption because they will not live long enough to ask Jesus, Your Son for Mercy to free them from sin. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (44) Strength to Defend My Faith Against the False Prophet (12/4/12)**

*“Be assured that it will be the Catholic Church, founded by Me and placed under the command of My beloved Apostle Peter, which will suffer the greatest in the end times. Be on your guard at all times. Please recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, give me the strength to focus on Your teachings and to proclaim Your Holy Word at all times. Never allow me to be tempted to idolise the False Prophet who will try to present himself like You. Keep my love for You strong. Give me the graces of discernment so that I will never deny the truth contained in the Holy Bible no matter how many lies are presented to me to encourage me to turn my back on Your true Word. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (45) Prayer to Conquer Negative Thoughts (17/4/12)**

*“Said from the heart I will respond immediately and help you to come closer to My Sacred Heart. Please, children, let Me hold you close and give you the comfort you crave in a world full of unhappiness, injustice, cruelty and hatred. I am your lifeline. Only I can help you. Please call out to Me in this Crusade Prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O Jesus, I know very little about You. But please help me to open my heart to allow You to come into my soul so that You can heal me, comfort me and fill me with Your peace. Help me to feel joy, conquer all negative thoughts and learn the way to make me understand how to please You so that I can enter Your New Paradise where I can live a life of love, joy and wonder with You for ever and ever. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (46) Free Me from the Chains of Satan (20/4/12)**

*“If you are involved, at this time, in a web of deceit and evil from which you cannot escape, then I ask you to call on Me by reciting this Crusade Prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O Jesus, I am lost. I am confused and feel like a prisoner caught in a web I cannot escape from. I trust You, Jesus to come to my aid and

free me from the chains of Satan and his demons.

Help me for I am lost. I need Your love to give me the strength to believe in You and trust in You so that I can be saved from this evil and be shown the light so I can find peace, love and happiness at last. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (47) Re-Kindle Your Love for Jesus (22/4/12)**

*“Always place your full trust in my Son. Hand Him over all your fears and suffering, then you must trust that all will be dealt with by Him. For those of you, believers, who find it hard to pray or to keep your love for my Son alive, here is a special Crusade Prayer to help re-ignite your love for Jesus.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Blessed Mother, Mother of Salvation for the whole world. Pray that my love for Jesus can be re-ignited. Help me to feel the flame of His love so that it fills my soul. Help me to love Jesus more. Pray that my faith, love and devotion for Him becomes stronger. Allay any doubts which torment me and help me to see clearly the Divine Light of the truth which radiates from your beloved Son, The Saviour of all humanity. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (48) Prayer for the Grace to Proclaim the Second Coming of Christ (22/4/12)**

*“My Holy Spirit will flood the souls of those to whom you impart My Holy Word. But, first, you must ask Me for this special Grace. Before I sanction you to do this most Sacred Work, I call on you to ask Me for this Grace through the recital of this Crusade Prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O my Jesus, grant me the grace to proclaim Your Holy Word to all of humanity so that souls can be saved. Pour Your Holy Spirit over me, Your humble servant, so that Your Holy Word can be heard and accepted, especially by those souls who need Your mercy the most. Help me to honour Your Holy Will at all times and never to insult or condemn those who refuse the Hand of Your Mercy. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (49) Pledge of Loyalty for Christian Clergy**  
(24/4/12)

*“Embrace Me and allow Me to guide you, so that you can lead My remnant Church and salvage souls. I give you My special blessing and await you to respond to My Call as follows in this Crusade Prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O Jesus, I am Your humble servant, I pledge my love and loyalty to You. I beg You to give me a sign of Your calling. Help me to open my eyes and witness Your promise. Bless me with the grace of the Holy Spirit so that I will not be deceived by those who claim to come in Your Name but who do not speak the truth.

Show me the truth. Allow me to feel Your love so that I can fulfil Your Most Holy Will. I ask You with a humble heart to show me the way in which I can help You to save the souls of humanity. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (50) Jesus Help Me to Know Who You Are**  
(30/4/12)

*“Confide in Me your worries as I will soothe your heart. Let Me help you to feel true peace. Ask Me to sort out your concerns. I will show you the truth so that your worries will no longer seem as bad. How will you know I hear you? How will you be sure that I will respond to you? Just sit down quietly and ask Me to help you with this prayer to help you open your heart to Me and to ask for My help.” (Your beloved Jesus.)*

O Dear Jesus, help me to know who You are. Forgive me for not speaking with You before now. Help me to find peace in this life and be shown the truth of eternal life. Soothe my heart, ease my worries. Give me peace. Open my heart now so that You can fill my soul with Your love. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (51) Gift of the Holy Spirit** (4/5/12)

*“Many will feel peace and love. I urge all to pray for this gift to drench their souls so that they will feel God’s Love and respond to His Call.” (Your Precious Jesus)*

O come Holy Spirit, pour Your Gift of Love, Wisdom and Knowledge over my humble soul. Fill me with the Light of Truth so that I can discern the truth of God from the lies spread by Satan and his angels. Help me to grasp the torch and spread the flame of understanding to all those I meet, through Christ, Our Lord. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (52) Prayer to The Father (8/5/12)**

*“By calling on the Father, God the Most High, in the Name of His precious Son, He will hear your prayers and respond. You should call out to the Father more for it will be He, God the Most High, who can change the destiny of the world. It will only be through my Son, Jesus Christ, that you can approach the Father. So this is what you must say.” (Your beloved Mother)*

My Dearest Father, in the Name of Your precious Son and in remembrance of His Passion on the Cross, I call out to You. You, God the Most High, Creator of the World and all that is, hold our salvation in Your Holy Hands. Embrace all of Your children including those who don't know You and those who do but look the other way. Forgive us our sins and save us from the persecution of Satan and his army. Take us into Your Arms and fill us with the hope we need to see the way of the truth. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (53) Prayer for the Catholic Church (10/5/12)**

*“Pray, pray, pray to The Father in the Name of His Beloved Son to show mercy on those within the Holy See who want to divide the Church and scatter God's children into an abyss of desolation.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O God the Father, in the Name of Your Beloved Son, I beg You to give strength and the graces needed to help priests withstand the persecution they endure. Help them to adhere to the truth of the Teachings of Your Son, Jesus Christ, and to never waver, weaken or submit to untruths about the existence of the Holy Eucharist. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (54) Prayer to The Father to Dilute Impact of World War 3 (16/5/12)**

*“They are being led by the Antichrist who is from the East and who hides behind closed doors. When these prophecies unfold, the whole world will*

*believe in these messages. There will be no doubts then. Please recite this Crusade Prayer as it will help dilute the impact of these events.” (Your Jesus)*

O Heavenly Father, in the Name of Your Beloved Son, Jesus Christ Who suffered greatly for the sins of mankind please help us in these difficult times we face. Help us to survive the persecution being planned by greedy rulers and those who want to destroy Your Churches and Your children. We implore You, Dear Father to help feed our families and save the lives of those who will be forced into a war against their will. We love You, Dear Father, we beg You to help us in our time of need. Save us from the grip of the Antichrist. **Help us to survive his mark, the mark of the beast, by refusing to accept it** (*this refers to the chip in the hand or forehead*). Help those who love You to remain true to Your Holy Word at all times so that You can bestow on us the graces to survive in Body and Soul. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (55) Prepare for The Warning (21/5/12)**

*“Ignore the taunts, the sneers and the ridicule from those who try to stop you. Rise and proclaim My Most Holy Word at all costs. Those who profess to speak in My Name and try to demean you are crucifying Me. It is not you they torment, but, Me, their Beloved Saviour. Human opinion is not important. All that matters are those souls that I yearn to save.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O my Dear Jesus, please open the hearts of all God’s children to the Gift of Your Great Mercy. Help them to accept Your Divine Mercy with love and gratitude. Enable them to become humble before You and beg for the forgiveness of their sins so that they can become part of Your Glorious Kingdom. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (56) For Priests Seeking Protection for the Holy Eucharist (26/5/12)**

*“You must ask for My Help now through this Crusade Prayer. It is for Priests seeking Protection for the Holy Eucharist. Please know that I walk with each of you, My Beloved Sacred Servants, every day. I hold you up.*

*Lean on Me and I will keep you close to My Sacred Heart in these times of terrible torment within the Catholic Church.” (Your Beloved Jesus)*

O Dear Father, in the Name of Your Precious Son, Who sacrificed Himself on the Cross for the whole of mankind, help me to stay true to the Truth. Cover me with the Precious Blood of Your Son and give me the Graces to continue to serve You in faith, trust and honour for the rest of my ministry. Never let me stray from the true meaning of the Sacrifice of the Holy Mass or the presentation of The Holy Eucharist to Your children.

Give me the strength to represent You and feed Your flock the way in which they must be fed with the Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your Son, Jesus Christ, The Saviour of Mankind. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (57) Jesus, Let Me Hear Your Call (28/5/12)**

*“Do you remember the first time I called you? You felt My Voice speaking to your soul urging you to join in union with Me. Can you hear Me now? Ask Me to reveal to you now, that it is I, your Jesus begging you to come, rise and follow Me on this last arduous journey to Eternal Life. Do not fear My Call. Trust Me and say this prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O my Dear Jesus, open my ears to the sound of Your Voice. Open my heart to Your loving call. Fill my soul with the Holy Spirit so I can recognise You at this time. I offer You my humble allegiance to all that You ask of me. Help me to discern the truth, rise, respond and follow Your Voice so I can help You to save the souls of all of humanity.

Your Will is my command. Give me the courage to let You guide me so I can take up the armour needed to lead Your Church towards Your New Kingdom. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (58) Crusade of Conversion (31/5/12)**

*“Call this month the Crusade of Conversion month and pray as one through prayer groups throughout the world.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Dear Jesus, I call on You to embrace all God’s children and cover them with Your Precious Blood. Let each drop of Your Blood cover

every soul to shield them from the evil one. Open the hearts of all especially hardened souls and those who know You, but who are stained with the sin of pride, to fall down and beg for the light of Your Love to flood their souls.

Open their eyes to see the Truth so that the dawn of Your Divine Mercy will shower down upon them so they are covered with the Rays of Your Mercy. Convert all souls through the graces I ask You for now, Dear Jesus (personal intention here). I beg You for Mercy and offer You this gift of fasting for one day every week for this month of (eg. June) in atonement for all sins. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (59) A Pledge of Allegiance to the Divine Will (13/6/12)**

*“My dearly beloved daughter, just as My Eternal Father bequeathed the Great Gift to humanity of His Seal, so too, must His children pledge their allegiance to His Divine Will. I ask all of God’s children who will march forth in His army to help save the souls of all God’s children, including hardened sinners, to take this pledge.*

*You must pledge your souls to My Heavenly Father as a token of your Faith and in memory of My Death on the Cross so that each of you will drink from the Cup of Salvation.” (Your Jesus)*

O God the Most High, O Heavenly Father, I pledge to You my firm allegiance to honour and obey You in all things united to Your Divine Will on earth. I, through the Sacred Blood of Your only Beloved Son, the True Messiah, offer You my mind, my body and my soul on behalf of all souls so that we can unite as one in Your Heavenly Kingdom to come so that Your Divine Will is done on earth as it is in Heaven. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (60) Prayer for Conversion of Families during The Warning (17/6/12)**

*“I, your beloved Jesus, wish you, My dearly beloved daughter, to ask all of My followers to heed My Instructions. Look to each member of your own family, those, among your midst, who do not follow My Teachings. Look, amongst you, for those souls lost to Me, who outwardly reject Me. Then*

*I ask that you pray hard for them at this time. You must beg for Mercy for their souls. Your prayers and sacrifices can save them from a terrible suffering during the Purification at The Warning. The Warning, while not to be feared and must be welcomed as My special Gift, will cause pain in those who are not in a state of grace. Prepare your souls beforehand, for healthy souls will find The Warning a Joyous Event. They will not suffer because they will be in a state of grace, especially if they receive the Sacrament of Confession regularly. Their strength will help those who must go through the pain of Purgatory, after The Warning. Help those who will not listen through the daily recital of My Divine Mercy Chaplet.*

*Offer a sacrifice, to Me, your Jesus, in reparation for the sins of your families. I will show Mercy to everyone who accepts the black state of their souls, when they are shown their sins during The Warning. Only those with genuine humility and a pure heart will be forgiven. Those, including children who forsake Me, are in desperate need of your prayers.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Sweet Jesus, I beg for Mercy for the souls of my family (name them here). I offer You my sufferings, my trials and my prayers to save their souls from the spirit of darkness. Let not one of these, Your children denounce You or reject Your Hand of Mercy.

Open their hearts to entwine with Your Sacred Heart so that they can seek the forgiveness necessary to save them from the fires of Hell. Give them the chance to make amends so that they can be converted with the Rays of Your Divine Mercy. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (61) Avert One World Control (17/6/12)**

*“Now that the time has come for them to unveil their New World Currency, know that prayer, and much of it, can help mitigate much of their plan.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Heavenly Father, in memory of the Crucifixion of Your Beloved Son, Jesus Christ I beg You to protect us, Your children, from the crucifixion being planned to destroy Your children by the Antichrist and his followers.

Give us the graces we need to refuse the mark of the beast and

bestow upon us the help we need to fight the evil in the world spread by those who follow the way of Satan. We beseech You, Dear Father, to protect all of Your children in these terrible times and make us strong enough to stand up and proclaim Your Holy Word at all times. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (62) For Lost and Helpless Sinners (21/6/12)**

*“Never feel I could never help you or welcome you into My Arms. You will stand first in line to enter My New Paradise on earth, which will last 1,000 years when you turn to Me. All I asked is that you speak with Me in these words.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O Jesus, help me for I am a sinner lost, helpless and in darkness. I am weak and lack the courage to seek You out. Give me the strength to call You now so that I can break away from the darkness within my soul. Bring me into Your light, Dear Jesus, forgive me, help me to become whole again and lead me to Your Love, peace and Eternal Life. I trust You completely and I ask You to take me in mind, body and soul as I surrender to Your Divine Mercy. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (63) Preserve Me on this Journey (29/6/12)**

*“Accept these graces, Children, with love for you are very special to have been chosen to follow Him at this time. As His Remnant Church on earth, you will need the Bread of life at all times for you will not find this journey easy.” (Mother of Salvation)*

My beloved Mother of Salvation, I ask you to pray that I am given the Food of Life to preserve me on this journey to help save all of God’s children. Please help all those who are being deceived by false idols and false gods to open their eyes to the Truth of your Son’s Death on the Cross to save every one of God’s children and to bring each one eternal life. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (64) Save My Brothers and Sisters (4/7/12)**

*“You are the soldiers my Son needs at this time. It will be through your love for Him that He will grant graces upon lost souls when you invoke His help through your prayers. Here is the Crusade Prayer to save sinners.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O my Dearest Saviour, Jesus Christ, accept my gift of prayer and sacrifices to help save my brothers and sisters from the prison of darkness they are in. Allow me to help salvage their souls. I beg You to forgive them for their sins and I ask that You flood their souls with the Holy Spirit so that they will run into Your Arms as the refuge they so desperately need before they are lost forever. I offer You my gift of surrender for such souls in humble servitude and thanksgiving. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (65) For those in Mortal Sin (9/7/12)**

*“I now bequeath a special prayer also for you to say for those poor souls who may die of shock during The Warning and who may be in mortal sin.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, Saviour of mankind, through Your Divine Mercy I plead for clemency for all those poor souls in sin who may be taken from this earth during The Warning. Forgive them their sins and in memory of Your Passion, I beg You to grant me this special favour in atonement for their sins. I offer myself to You in mind, body and soul as a penance to salvage their souls, and to bring them eternal life. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (66) For Clergy: Help Me to Remain True to Your Most Holy Word (16/7/12)**

*“Do not be disheartened, My beloved sacred servants, for the discord has been prophesied and must come about in the final battle for souls. I love you and I will be with you now as you walk with Me the thorny road to Calvary so that Salvation can be achieved once more for all souls.*

*Never forsake your mission. Never forsake Me. Never accept lies in lieu of the Truth. You must ask Me to help you in the difficult times ahead. You must rise, unite and follow Me. Pray for the strength you will need through this special Crusade Prayer.” (Your Beloved Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, help me to remain true to Your most Holy Word at all times. Give me the strength to uphold the Truth of Your Church in the face of adversity. Fill me with the grace to administer the Holy Sacraments in the way in which You taught us.

Help me to feed Your Church with the Bread of Life and remain loyal to You even when I am prohibited from doing so. Free me from the chain of deceit I may face in order to proclaim the true Word of God. Cover all Your sacred servants with Your Precious Blood at this time so that we will remain courageous, loyal and steadfast in our allegiance to You, Our Beloved Saviour, Jesus Christ. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (67) Keep My Children Safe from the King of Lies (17/7/12)**

*“Please, I urge you to help me save their little souls. Bring them to Me. Never force them. Instead consecrate young children to Me through this prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Please Dear Jesus, I ask You to keep my children safe from the King of Lies. I consecrate these children (*name them*) to Your Sacred Heart and ask that through the cloak of Your Precious Blood, You will enlighten their souls and take them safely into Your loving Arms so that they can be protected from all harm.

I ask that You open their hearts and flood their souls with Your Holy Spirit during the Illumination of Conscience so that they are cleansed of every iniquity. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (68) Protect Me from the Influence of Satan (23/7/12)**

*“Pray, pray, pray always for protection against the evil one for he causes terrible hurt, harm and misery in your lives. If you do not ask, you cannot receive these graces. Trust in me, your Mother, at all times for it is my role to help my Son to salvage the souls of all of God’s children.” (Mother of Salvation)*

Mother of God, Mother of Salvation, cover me with your most holy mantle and protect my family from the influence of Satan and his fallen angels. Help me to trust in the Divine Mercy of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, at all times.

Sustain me in my love for Him and never allow me to wander away from the Truth of His teachings no matter how many temptations are placed before me. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (69) Prayer to God the Father to Accept His Divine Will (26/7/12)**

*“Sadly, those who will fail to see the Truth, and who will stubbornly refuse to accept God, will never see Paradise. Please say this Crusade Prayer to accept the Divine Will of My Father.” (Your Jesus)*

God the Almighty Father, I accept Your Divine Will. Help Your children to accept it. Stop Satan from denying Your children’s right to their Father’s inheritance. Never let us give up the fight for our inheritance in Paradise. Hear our pleas to banish Satan and his fallen angels. I ask You, Dear Father, to cleanse the earth with Your Mercy and to cover us with Your Holy Spirit. Lead us to form Your most Holy army, laden with the power to banish the Beast forever. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (70) Prayer for Clergy to Remain Firm and True to the Holy Word of God (30/7/12)**

*“This is the time for Me to intervene to help them rise above these terrible torments. I need you, My followers, and those sacred servants among you who understand what is happening amongst you to say this Crusade Prayer for Clergy to remain firm and true to the Holy Word of God.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, help Your sacred servants to recognize the schism within Your Church as it unfolds. Help Your sacred servants to remain firm and true to Your Holy Word. Never let worldly ambitions cloud their pure love for You. Give them the graces to remain pure and humble before You and to honour Your Most Holy Presence in the Eucharist.

Help and guide all those sacred servants who may be lukewarm in their love for You and re-ignite the fire of the Holy Spirit in their souls. Help them to recognise temptation placed before them to distract them. Open their eyes so they can see the Truth at all times. Bless them, Dear Jesus, at this time and cover them with Your Precious Blood to keep them safe from harm. Give them the strength to resist the seduction of Satan, should they be distracted by the allure of denying the existence of sin. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (71) Prayer to Save Us from the Persecution**  
(31/7/12)

*“If you love Me, then trust in My Goodness, My Love, My promise to bring you into the Glorious inheritance for which you were born. Surrender all your worries and fears now. Allow Me to lift you, from all harm, to safety away from the Antichrist.” (Your Jesus)*

O Jesus, save God’s children from the Antichrist. Protect us from the plans to control the earth. Lord, save us from the persecution. Protect dark souls from the Antichrist so that they can be redeemed in Your Eyes. Help us in our weakness. Strengthen us in spirit to rise and lead each other as we march in Your army to the Gates of Paradise. I need You, Dear Jesus. I love You, Dear Jesus. I glorify Your Presence on earth. I shun the darkness. I adore You and I surrender myself in body and spirit so that You can reveal to me the Truth of Your Presence so that I will always trust in Your Mercy at all times. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (72) The Disciple’s Prayer (7/8/12)**

*“Feed them with My messages. It does not matter how you communicate but do it in a way where it does not seem as if you are preaching. Entice them through what may interest them. Use every kind of modern communications to do this. I need them quickly. I am relying on the spreading of My Word by all of My followers. I will guide you. You will know in your hearts what to do. Ask me to help you with this special Crusade Prayer to make you strong.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, I am ready to spread Your Holy Word. Give me the courage, the strength and the knowledge to impart the Truth so that as many souls as possible can be brought to You. Take me into Your Sacred Heart and cover me with Your Precious Blood so that I am filled with the graces to spread conversion for the salvation of all of God’s children in every part of the world no matter what their creed is. I trust in You always. Your beloved disciple. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (73) For Young Souls, Young Children (15/8/12)**

*“Parents must rise in unison in accordance with My Heart’s desire to protect the young whose souls are the number one target of the evil one. He knows how precious young souls are to Me and he will relentlessly seek them out. I ask you to say this Crusade Prayer for Young Souls, Young Children.” (Your Jesus)*

O Jesus, help me to save the souls of young people all over the world. By Your grace, help them to see the truth of Your existence. Bring them to Your Sacred Heart and open their eyes to Your Love and Mercy. Save them from the fires of Hell and through my prayers, have Mercy on their souls. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (74) For the Gift of Discernment (22/8/12)**

*“Remember, children, come to me, your Mother, to help you to open your soul to receive this wonderful Gift. When you receive this Gift, I will take you before my Son. For only then will you be truly ready for the next step on the stairway to spiritual perfection.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of God, help me to prepare my soul for the Gift of the Holy Spirit. Take me as a child, by the hand, and lead me on the road towards the gift of discernment through the power of the Holy Spirit. Open my heart and teach me to surrender in body, mind and soul. Rid me of the sin of pride and pray that I will be forgiven for all past sins so that my soul is purified and that I am made whole so that I can receive the Gift of the Holy Spirit. I thank you, Mother of Salvation for your intercession and I await with love in my heart for this Gift for which I yearn with joy. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (75) I Assign My Pain to You, Dear Jesus (4/9/12)**

*“My Graces helped you in your submission to these requests of suffering. They granted you a strength, which allowed you to rise, stand high and praise God. For these are graces to help you accept suffering as a Gift to God to save souls in mortal sin. The next time someone torments you, treats you cruelly and mentally abuses you, children, if you could remember this then you will overcome your pain. Say to Me this Crusade Prayer...” (Your Jesus)*

Jesus, I assign my pain and suffering to that which You suffered during Your Agony on Calvary. For every abuse and verbal onslaught I suffer, I offer it in honour of Your Crowning of Thorns. For every unfair criticism of me, I offer it in honour of Your humiliation in front of Pilate.

For every physical torment I endure at the hands of others, I offer it in honour of Your Scourging at the Pillar. For every insult I endure, I offer it up in honour of the terrible physical torture You endured during the Crowning of Thorns when they tore out Your Eye.

For every time I imitate You, impart Your Teachings and when I am sneered at in Your Name, let me help You on the road to Calvary.

Help me to be rid of pride and never to be afraid to admit that I love You, Dear Jesus. Then when all seems hopeless in my life, Dear Jesus, help me to be brave by remembering how You willingly allowed Yourself to be Crucified in such a vile and cruel way.

Help me to stand up and be counted as a true Christian, a true soldier in Your army, humble and contrite in my heart, in remembrance of the Sacrifice You made for me.

Hold my hand, Dear Jesus and show me how my own suffering can inspire others to join Your army with like-minded souls who love You. Help me to accept suffering and to offer it up to You as a gift to save souls in the final battle against the tyranny of the evil one. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (76) The Atheist's Prayer (10/9/12)**

*“When you are presented with the Truth and when the doubts still torment you, please ask Me to help you. Just one word, just one call is all that you need. Here is what I want you to say to Me.” (Your Jesus)*

Jesus, help me to accept the Love of God as it is being shown to me. Open my eyes, my mind, my heart and my soul so that I can be saved. Help me to believe by filling my heart with Your Love. Then hold me and save me from the torment of doubt. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (77) For Great Britain (17/9/12)**

*“My followers will unite through all churches throughout Britain and I will envelop them in My Holy Arms. They will become a powerful force in My army and the plan to unite them has commenced. Here is a special Crusade Prayer for God’s children in Britain.” (Your Jesus)*

O Most Heavenly Father, God the Creator of man, please hear my prayer. I beg You to save Britain from the clutches of evil and dictatorship. I ask that You unite all of us, of all religions, creed and colour as one family in Your Eyes. Give us the strength to unite in defiance of any laws introduced to outlaw Your Teachings.

Give us the strength and the courage to never forsake You and to help save all of Your children through our prayers. Bring all of my brothers and sisters together in unity to pay homage to Your promise to bring us eternal life and entrance to Your Paradise. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (78) Save Me from Evil (25/9/12)**

*“So many people who want to escape from the clutches of Satan, and who in their hearts know they have been sucked into a vortex of evil, must turn to Me and ask Me to help them through this special Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O Jesus protect me from the power of Satan. Take me into Your Heart as I release all my allegiance to him and his wicked ways. I surrender my will and come before You on my knees with a humble and contrite heart. I leave my life in Your Holy Arms.

Save me from evil. Release me and take me to Your safe haven of protection now and for ever. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (79) For Two Billion Lost Souls (27/9/12)**

*“My dearly beloved daughter, the Mission to salvage those two billion souls, who will refuse My Hand of Mercy, must form part of daily prayer for all those who call themselves a Crusader of God.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, I beg You to pour Your Mercy over the lost souls. Forgive them their rejection of You and use my prayer and suffering so You can, through Your Mercy, pour over them the Graces they

need to sanctify their souls.

I ask You for the gift of clemency for their souls. I ask You to open their hearts so they will go to You and ask You to fill them with the Holy Spirit so they can accept the Truth of Your Love and live with You and all of God's family for ever. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (80) For the Souls of those who Commit Murder**  
(14/10/12)

*"I urge you all to call on Me, through this Crusade Prayer, to seek redemption for those souls, in mortal sin, who commit murder." (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, I beg for Mercy for those who commit murder. I urge for clemency for those in mortal sin. I offer my own suffering and difficulties over to You, so that You can open Your Heart, and forgive them their sins.

I ask that You cover all those with evil intent in their souls with Your Precious Blood, so that they can be washed clean of their iniquities. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (81) For the Gift of the Holy Communion**  
(19/10/12)

*"The Holy Eucharist is the Gift, which will grant you Eternal Life. Never forget this. My Son suffered greatly to give the world this great Gift, the passport to Heaven. Do not reject it. Do not challenge His generosity. Do not underestimate the Power of the Holy Host." (Mother of Salvation)*

O Heavenly Host, fill my body with the nourishment it needs. Fill my soul with the Divine Presence of Jesus Christ.

Give me the graces to fulfil the Holy Will of God. Fill me with the peace and calm which comes from Your Holy Presence. Never let me doubt Your Presence. Help me to accept You in Body and Soul and that, by the Holy Eucharist, the Graces bestowed upon me will help me to proclaim the Glory of Our Lord Jesus Christ. Purify my heart.

Open my soul and sanctify me when I receive the great Gift of the Holy Eucharist. Grant me the graces and the favours it bestows upon all God's children and grant me immunity from the fires of Purgatory. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (82) For the Victory of the Remnant Church**  
(25/10/12)

*“On the 9th of November 2012, the second anniversary of My first call to you, My daughter, I wish that My army recite this Crusade Prayer, for the Victory of the Remnant Church. I ask you, dear followers of Mine, to gather, grow and spread My Holy Word to every nation. I ask that you focus on Me, always, and work with Me towards the final victory of salvation.” (Your Jesus)*

Jesus, King and Saviour of the world, to You do we pledge our honour, our loyalty and deeds, to proclaim Your Glory to all. Help us to gain the strength, and the confidence, to stand up and declare the Truth at all times.

Never allow us to falter or delay in our march towards victory, and in our plan to save souls. We pledge to surrender, our hearts, and all that we possess, so that we are free of obstacles, as we continue the thorny road towards the gates of the New Paradise.

We love You, Dearest Jesus, our Beloved Saviour and Redeemer. We unite ourselves in body, mind and spirit within Your Sacred Heart. Pour over us Your Grace of Protection. Cover us with Your Precious Blood, so that we will be filled with courage and love to stand up and declare the Truth of Your New Kingdom. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (83) For the Mitigation of Chastisements**  
(1/11/12)

*“You have been given the armour. Use it. My Crusade Prayers will help mitigate much of the horror, caused by the sins of humanity. Please recite this prayer for the mitigation of chastisements.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Father, God the Most High, we, Your poor children, prostrate ourselves before Your Glorious Throne in Heaven. We beg You

to rid the world of evil. We implore Your Mercy for the souls of those who cause terrible hardships to Your children on earth. Please forgive them.

Please remove the Antichrist, as soon as he makes himself known. We ask You, Dear Lord, to mitigate Your Hand of chastisement. Instead, we beg You to accept our prayers and our sufferings, to ease the suffering of Your children, at this time. We trust You. We honour You.

We thank You for the great sacrifice You made when You sent Your only Son, Jesus Christ, to save us from sin. We welcome Your Son, once again, as the Saviour of humanity. Please protect us. Keep us from harm. Help our families. Have mercy on us. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (84) To Enlighten the Souls of the Elites Who Rule the World (9/11/12)**

*“They do not accept the Power of God. They do not believe My Death on the Cross was to save them from the fires of Hell. I must make them see how wrong they are. The time has come for Me to prove to them My Mercy, My Love for them. Please recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, I beg You to enlighten the souls of the elites who rule the world. Show them the proof of Your Mercy. Help them to become open of heart and to show true humility, in honour of Your great Sacrifice by Your Death on the Cross when You died for their sins.

Help them to discern who their True Maker is, who their Creator is, and fill them with the graces to see the Truth. Please prevent their plans to hurt millions of people through vaccinations, shortage of foods, forced adoptions of innocent children and the splitting up of families, from taking place. Heal them. Cover them with Your Light and take them into the bosom of Your Heart to save them from the snares of the evil one. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (85) To Save the United States of America from the Hand of the Deceiver (17/11/12)**

*“My poor sacred servants amongst you will be crushed like insects under the feet of those leaders who deny Me, your Jesus. This is a time when prayer must be your daily goal so that your nation can be saved and included amongst my twelve nations in the New Paradise.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, cover our/their nation with Your most precious protection. Forgive us/them our/their sins against God’s Commandments. Help the American people to turn back to God. Open our/their minds to the True Path of the Lord.

Unlock our/their hardened hearts, so that we/they will welcome Your Hand of Mercy. Help this nation to stand up against the blasphemies, which may be inflicted upon us/them to force us/them to deny Your Presence.

We beseech You, Jesus, to save us/them, protect us/them from all harm and embrace our/their people in Your Sacred Heart. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (86) Release Me from the Torment of Doubt (27/11/12)**

*“Be careful about whom you challenge, spread venom, untruths and create aspersions, for I have not given you or My Church the authority to do this. My priests, you must not offend Me by declaring Me to be a liar. When the day of the Truth is revealed to you, you will feel much shame. You must put down your weapons and eliminate all the hatred and anger which torments you right now. Then look at what has happened to you. Satan has deceived you in a way so that your verbal and written attacks on this Work goes way beyond that which is expected of you as a priest.*

*Why has this happened? It is to delay this Mission and to take people away from My Prayers, which have been sent from Heaven to save souls. What you are doing is trying to stop Me, your Jesus, in My Plan for the salvation of humanity. This is a very serious offense against God. Here is a Crusade Prayer to help you to respond to My Call and to release you from the torment of doubt.” (Your Jesus)*

I come before You confused, unsure and frustrated, Dear Jesus,

because I am worried about the Truth You proclaim within Your Messages. Forgive me if I have wronged You. Forgive me if I cannot hear You. Open my eyes so that I can be shown what it is You need me to understand.

I implore You, to give me the Power of the Holy Spirit to show me the Truth. I love You, Dear Jesus, and I beg You to release me from the torment of doubt. Help me to respond to Your call. Forgive me if I have offended You and bring me closer to Your Heart. Guide me to Your New Kingdom and grant me the favour, so that through my own prayers and suffering, I can help You to salvage souls so precious to Your Sacred Heart. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (87) Protect our Nation from Evil (30/11/12)**

*“One third of the world will be wiped out and Divine Intervention will continue until the last day. To mitigate the evil laws, which will be introduced into your countries, where the Truth will be hidden from you, you must recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O Father, on behalf of Your Son, save us from communism. Save us from dictatorship. Protect our nation against paganism.

Save our children from harm. Help us to see the Light of God. Open our hearts to the Teachings of Your Son. Help all Churches to remain true to the Word of God.

We beg You to keep our nations safe from persecution. Dearest Lord, look upon us with Mercy no matter how we offend You. Jesus, Son of Man, cover us with Your Precious Blood.

Save us from the snares of the evil one. We implore You, Dear God, to intervene and stop evil from engulfing the world at this time. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (88) For Souls after The Warning (3/12/12)**

*“Many, many, souls will accept My Hand of Mercy, but for the souls who have committed mortal sin, they will be so hardened that they will shun My Mercy. This Crusade Prayer must be recited for souls for after The Warning.” (Your Jesus)*

O Sacred Heart of Jesus, show Mercy to all of us poor sinners. Enlighten those hearts of stone, so desperate in their quest for guidance. Forgive them their iniquities. Help them, through Your Love and Mercy, to find it in their hearts to grasp Your great Gift of Redemption. I implore You to forgive all souls who reject the Truth of God.

Cover them with Your Light, Dear Jesus so that it will blind them to the wickedness and snares of the devil who will try to cut them off from You for eternity. I beg You to give all God's children the strength to be thankful for Your Great Mercy. I ask that You open the door to Your Kingdom to all lost souls who wander the earth in a state of helplessness and hopelessness. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (89) For Wretched Sinners (15/12/12)**

*"I will respond and you will feel this in your heart when you recite the Crusade Prayer for the Grace of My Mercy for wretched sinners." (Your Beloved Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, help me a poor wretched sinner, to come to You with remorse in my soul. Cleanse me from the sins, which have destroyed my life. Give me the gift of a new life free from the shackles of sin and the freedom, which my sins deny me. Renew me in the Light of Your Mercy. Embrace me in Your Heart.

Let me feel Your Love so that I can become close to You and that my love for You is ignited. Have Mercy on me, Jesus, and keep me free from sin. Make me worthy to enter Your New Paradise. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (90) Thanksgiving for Your Most Glorious Second Coming (22/12/12)**

*"I shower you with this Special Blessing today. I desire that you accept My Blessing of Protection through this, Crusade Prayer to welcome Me, the Messiah, as I will unveil My New Kingdom." (Your Jesus)*

O my Jesus, I offer You praise and thanksgiving for Your Most Glorious Second Coming. You, my Saviour, were born to give me Eternal Life and to free me from sin. I offer You my love, my thanks and my adoration as I prepare my soul for Your Great Coming. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (91) Keep me true to my Faith (4/1/13)**

*“When you are challenged, bullied and persecuted, by other Christians, to accept new laws, which you will know in your heart are not from God, then you must recite this Crusade Prayer to keep you true to your Faith.”*  
(Mother of Salvation)

O Blessed Mother of Salvation, protect me in my hour of need, when I am confronted with evil. Help me to defend the Word of God with strength and courage, without any fear in my soul.

Pray that I remain loyal to the Teachings of Christ and that I can fully surrender my fears, my worries and my sadness, completely. Help me, so that I can walk fearlessly ahead on this lonely path, in order to proclaim the Truth of the Holy Word of God, even when the enemies of God make this task almost impossible.

O Blessed Mother, I ask that, through your intercession, the faith of all Christians remains strong, at all times, during the persecution. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (92) For the Grace of Perseverance (6/1/13)**

*“For the loyalty and the perseverance you have demonstrated, I bless you with the Gift of the Holy Spirit. From this day, for every task you undertake, to help Me to save souls, before My Second Coming, I will give you a special grace, which you will recognise immediately. It is the Grace of Perseverance in the face of adversity.”* (Your Jesus)

O Dear Jesus, I ask You for the Gift of Perseverance. I beg You to bestow upon me the graces I need to uphold Your Most Holy Word. I ask You to rid me of any lingering doubts.

I ask You to flood my soul with kindness, patience and perseverance. Help me to remain dignified when I am insulted in Your Holy Name. Make me strong and cover me with the grace to keep going, even when I am tired, lacking in strength and when faced with all the tribulations, which lie ahead, as I work tirelessly to help You save humanity. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (93) For the Tears of Conversion (11/1/13)**

*“My Heart is entwined with them in love and suffering. They will know this, immediately, for I now grant them the Grace of the Tears of Love and Conversion, when they recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O my Beloved Jesus, You are close to my heart. I am one with You. I love You. I cherish You. Let me feel Your Love. Let me feel Your Pain. Let me feel Your Presence.

Grant me the Grace of humility so that I am made worthy of Your Kingdom on earth, as it is in Heaven.

Grant me the Tears of Conversion so that I can truly offer myself to You as a true disciple to help You in Your Mission to save every single soul on earth, before You come again to judge the living and the dead. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (94) To cure the mind, body and soul (15/1/13)**

*“Please take this new Gift of Healing I present to you now. It is in the form of a Crusade Prayer and will cure you in mind, body and soul. By this prayer, I bequeath the precious Gift of Healing. By reciting it you will know that this request for help will bring down upon you, and those you include in this prayer, great gifts from Heaven. As such, it comes with a special protection for the renewal of those lost, who are unsure of their faith, and who feel a sense of weariness. They may be suffering from doubts. They may be suffering with physical diseases, which are destroying their ability to allow Me to bring them peace, love and comfort.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, I lay myself before You, weary, sick, in pain and with a longing to hear Your Voice.

Let me be touched by Your Divine Presence, so that I will be flooded by Your Divine Light through my mind, body and soul. I trust in Your Mercy.

I surrender my pain and suffering completely before You and I ask that You give me the grace to trust in You, so that You can cure me of this pain and darkness, so that I can become whole again and, so that I can follow the Path of Truth and allow You to lead me to life in the New Paradise. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (95) To Help Find Time for Prayer (23/1/13)**

*“My children, you must strive to devote at least fifteen minutes a day in the recital of the Crusade Prayers, as this is very important. Many of you are busy with other matters in your lives, but you must make every effort to pay homage to my Son. Prayer can be difficult for many. It can be difficult to pray in private, and for those who cannot see the most perfect and beautiful Face of my Son, Jesus Christ, they are easily distracted.”*  
(Mother of Salvation)

O Mother of Salvation, come to my aid, as I struggle to find the time for prayer. Help me to give, to your Beloved Son, Jesus Christ, the time He deserves to show Him how much I love Him.

I ask that you, my Blessed Mother of Salvation, seek for me the Graces I need and ask your Dear Son for every grace and favour, so that He can envelop me into the Bosom of His Sacred Heart. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (96) To Bless and Protect our Crusade Prayer Group (25/1/13)**

O my Dearest Jesus, please bless and protect us, Your Crusade Prayer Group, so that we become immune to the wicked assaults of the devil, and to any evil spirits, which may torment us in this Sacred Mission to save souls.

May we remain loyal and strong, as we persevere to keep Your Holy Name before the world and never waver in our struggle to spread the Truth of Your Holy Word. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (97) To Unite Crusade Prayer Groups (5/2/13)**

*“The Holy Spirit is now moving, quickly, amongst you, dearest children, and it brings me so much joy to see how much He stirs your souls. You must remain united, my little children, because my Son needs your love and commitment, so that He can save humanity. You will, however, become a target for the evil one who will raise every demon, under his wing, to infiltrate you and cause division. Recognise these attempts, for what they are and trust completely in my Son. Call on me, your beloved Mother, to keep your Crusade Prayer Groups united.”* (Mother of Salvation)

O beloved Mother of Salvation, I implore you to unite, through your

prayers, all of God's Remnant Army, throughout the world. Cover all Crusade Prayer Groups with the Grace of Salvation, poured out upon us, through the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ.

Send your angels to cover each one of us, and especially, those priests who lead the Crusade Prayer Groups.

Help us to avoid the distractions, which cause division amongst us, and protect us with your gift of armour, so that we become immune to the attacks, which we will have to endure, because of our love for Jesus Christ, in this Holy Mission to save souls. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (98) For the Grace of God to Cover World Leaders (6/2/13)**

*“My child, you must devote all your prayers, now, for those lost souls who will not acknowledge the Existence of God.” (Your Mother of Salvation)*

O my Blessed Mother of Salvation, please ask your Son to pour out His Graces and Love over those leaders who control the world.

Pray that the Light of God will cure them of blindness and unlock their hearts of stone. Stop them from inflicting persecution on innocent people.

Please pray that Jesus will guide them, and stop them from preventing the Truth of His Teachings from being spread to nations, throughout the world. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (99) For the Salvation of Australia and New Zealand (10/2/13)**

*“You, My followers, have a heavy load to bear, because the Word of God, is unknown to millions, among your nation. Very few churches, within the Christian community, are used in the way they should be. They are empty shells and I Am displeased at the weak faith, which exists amongst you. You have much to learn and much to gain, when you follow Me – by your own free will – on the Path of Truth. My plan to prepare your souls and to request your help to save those souls, who do not believe in God, is great. My Mission is to call out to atheists and cover them with My Holy Spirit, so that My Voice is heard, quickly.” (Your Jesus)*

O God, the Almighty Father, in the Name of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, have Mercy on all of Your children in Australia and New Zealand.

Forgive us our rejection of Your Holy Word. Forgive us the sin of indifference.

Rid us of our pagan culture and cover us with the Graces we need to inspire hope, faith, and charity among our brothers and sisters.

We beg You for the Gift of Discernment and ask that You grant all of us the Blessings we need to ensure that only the Truth of Your Holy Word can be heard and that all souls are granted the keys to eternal life. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (100) For the Survival of Christianity (13/2/13)**

*“You must remain united and, if you are Catholic, continue to attend daily Masses and Holy Communion. The battle has begun, but you, My beloved followers, are stronger than you think. I Am here always. I have prepared you well. You must, to survive, say this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, we beg You for the skills to survive the trials we now face, as the last true Pope finishes his Mission for You.

Help us to sustain the terrible abuse we will now have to face because of the collapse of the Church, which we once knew.

Never let us deviate from the Truth of Your Divine Word.

Help us to remain silent when the attacks are placed upon our shoulders to entice us to turn our backs on You and the Sacraments You gave the world.

Cover Your Army with the powerful Love we need, like a shield, to protect us against the False Prophet and the Antichrist.

Help Your Church on earth to spread and multiply, so that they can adhere to the Truth and help You lead our brothers and sisters on the Path of Truth to prepare ourselves, adequately, for Your Second Coming. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (101) Miracle Prayer to feel the Presence of Jesus (19/2/13)**

*“I now bequeath this special short Crusade Prayer. It is a Miracle Prayer to enable all those who recite it to feel My Presence in their souls. It will also help them to see the Truth, which I promised them, and which will always be given to them during the end times.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Almighty Father, Creator of all that is and will be, help all of us who can recognise the Presence of Your beloved Son in the Church today, to become very strong.

Help me to overcome my fear, my loneliness and the rejection I suffer from my loved ones, as I follow Your Son, Jesus Christ, my Saviour. Please protect my loved ones from falling into the trap of believing in lies, which have been devised by Satan to destroy, divide and cause havoc amongst all God’s children. Please help all those who follow the abomination in Your Church to be saved from the eternal fires of Hell. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (102) To Sustain Faith and Belief in God’s Message for the World (13/3/13)**

*“I wish to give you a special grace to help you to withstand the persecution and the pressures, which will be placed upon you, to encourage you to withdraw from My Messages. It will take great faith, trust and nerves of steel, to focus on My Holy Word, and so, you must say this Crusade Prayer, once a day, from now on.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, when I am down, lift me up.

When I doubt, enlighten me.

When I am in sorrow, show me Your Love.

When I criticise, help me to remain silent.

When I judge another in public, seal my lips.

When I utter blasphemies, in Your Name, redeem me and bring me back into Your protection.

When I lack courage, give me the sword I need to do battle and save the souls You desire.

When I resist Your Love, help me to surrender and abandon myself, completely, within Your Loving care.

When I wander away, help me to find the Path of Truth.

When I question Your Word, give me the answers I seek.

Help me to be patient, loving and kind, even to those who curse You.

Help me to forgive those who offend me and give me the grace I need to follow You to the ends of the earth. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (103) To Share the Cup of Suffering with Christ (22/3/13)**

*“Even a small token of fasting will glean, for all of you, an insight into My Plan of Salvation and how you can help Me to salvage the souls of all sinners. It is through fasting that you will become whole again. By cleansing your body, your spirit will be renewed. I also desire that you receive the Sacrament of Confession, or what form of reconciliation is available to you. Please, if you are unable to receive this Sacrament then accept the Gift I have given you of My Plenary Indulgence some time ago. Then in spirit, I wish you to join with Me, as if you were present with My Apostles at My Last Supper. You will share with Me, the unleavened bread and eat with Me at My table. You, My followers, can share with Me, My Cup of Suffering, by your own free will, should you accept My offer. If you can accept this, you will, in atonement for the sins of mortal man, save millions of souls. I will grant Mercy to the most hardened sinners, in return for your gift of suffering.*

*Here is the Crusade Prayer for you if you wish to share My Cup of Suffering. Recite this, three times, when you can, but preferably during any time of fasting.” (Your Jesus)*

I lay before You, Dear Jesus, and at Your Feet to do what you will with me for the good of all. Let me share Your Cup of Suffering.

Take this gift from me, so that You can save those poor souls who are lost and without hope. Take me, in body, so I can share Your Pain.

Hold my heart in Your Sacred Hands and bring my soul in union with You. Through my gift of suffering, I allow Your Divine Presence to embrace my soul, so that you can redeem all sinners and unite all God’s children forever and ever. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (104) Free this soul from slavery (11/4/13)**

*“Do this every single day. At the end of every month you will be full of joy because you will know how many such souls have been given this Great Mercy. This is just another Gift I bless you with and the graces you will receive when you recite this Crusade Prayer will be in abundance.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, I present to You the soul of my brother and sister, who has abandoned their soul to Satan. Take this soul and redeem it in Your Holy Eyes. Free this soul from slavery to the beast and bring it eternal salvation. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (105) Gift of Conversion for Others (19/4/13)**

*“I offer you this Gift so that you, through the Prayers I give to the world at this time, can save the whole of humanity. If you come to Me, free of pride and with an open and clear conscience, you will know instantly that you have been given this Gift. It is the Gift of Conversion for others.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Dearest Jesus, with my love for You, please accept my soul in unison with You. Take my soul, cover it with Your Holy Spirit and help me, through this Prayer, save all those I come into contact with.

Engulf every soul I meet with Your Holy Mercy and offer them the salvation needed to enter Your Kingdom. Hear my prayers. Listen to my pleas and through Your Mercy salvage the souls of the whole of humanity. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (106) Mercy for the Young Who Don't Acknowledge God (9/5/13)**

*“My Love for those young people of every nation, colour and creed, who do not acknowledge Me, is everlasting. My sorrow for these little souls of Mine is deep. They are to be prayed for, especially now. I will take them into My Mercy, without hesitation, if you ask Me through this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, take under Your protection the souls of these children of God who do not know You, who do not acknowledge Your

Love and who do not accept Your Promise. Pour out Your grace of conversion and give them eternal life. Be merciful to all those who do not believe in Your Presence and who will not seek remorse for their sins. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (107) Save Me from the Fires of Hell (17/5/13)**

*“Give Me your hand. No matter what deeds you have done, I will alight upon you. My Prayer, given to you now, will bring you into My Heart and I will reside in you and you will be saved.” (Your Jesus)*

I am a terrible sinner, Jesus. By my actions, I have caused desperate suffering to others. I am cast aside as a result. I am no longer tolerated on Earth anywhere. Rescue me from this wilderness and safeguard me from the grip of evil.

Allow me to repent. Accept my remorse. Fill me with Your Strength and help me to rise from the depths of despair. I hand over to You, Dear Jesus, my free will, to do onto me as You wish, so that I can be saved from the fires of Hell. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (108) Climbing the Hill of Calvary (4/6/13)**

*“Walk tall and march forward with confidence, for this battle will defeat the evil and the lies, planted by the deceiver, which casts a terrible darkness over innocent people, who cannot see what is happening. Those who will find that they do not have the strength or the bravery to continue, please do not fear, for I will give you special Graces if you say this Crusade Prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

Jesus, help me to find the courage, the bravery and the nerve, to stand up and be counted, so that I can join Your Remnant Army and climb the same Hill of Calvary, which You had to endure for my sins. Give me the power to carry Your Cross and Your load, so that I can help You save souls.

Rid me of my weakness. Dispel my fears. Crush all my doubts. Open my eyes to the Truth. Help me, and all those who respond to the Call to carry Your Cross, to follow You with a deep and humble heart and that by my example, others will pluck up the courage to do likewise. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (109) For the Gift of Trust (10/6/13)**

*“If you cannot respond to Me now, because of a lack of trust, I will help you if you call on Me. Ask Me for the Gift of Trust through this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Dearest Jesus, help me to trust You. To trust in Your Promise to come again. To accept the Truth of Your Second Coming. To trust in the Promise of God the Father when He said He would give You Your Kingdom. Help me to trust in Your Teachings, in Your Plan to save the world. Help me to accept, with Grace, Your Gifts. Help me to trust in You, so that I lose my fear and so that I can allow Your Love to flood my heart and soul. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (110) For Priests to Remain True to Your Holy Word (23/6/13)**

*“I Am the Truth. You have been given the Truth. Only the Truth can save your souls from damnation. The Truth will free you. Lies will destroy you. I solemnly promise each of you, My precious sacred servants extraordinary Graces, in order to persevere in the face of persecution, as your faith will be tested to the limits, if you recite this prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Dearest Jesus, I beg You to keep me strong and courageous, so that I can defend the Truth in Your Most Holy Name. Give me the Grace I need – I implore – to give testimony to Your Holy Word at all times.

Enable me to withstand the pressures to promote untruths, when I know in my heart that they offend You. Help me to remain true to Your Holy Word, until the day I die. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (111) To Consecrate Your children to Jesus Christ (26/6/13)**

*“You must never forget the Love my Son has for God’s children. No matter what age they are, when you offer them to my Son, for the sanctification of their souls, through me, His Blessed Mother, your prayers will be answered. Here is a Crusade Prayer for your children. When recited every day, it will bring your children close to the Merciful Heart of Jesus.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O dear Mother of Salvation, I consecrate my children (name of child/children here) before your Son, so that He can bring them peace of spirit and love of heart. Please pray that my children will be accepted into the Merciful Arms of your Son and keep them from harm.

Help them to stay true to the Holy Word of God especially in times, when they are tempted to turn away from Him. Amen.

### **Crusade (112) For the Grace of Salvation (5/7/13)**

*“I am giving all those who love Me the Graces to defeat this sinister and powerful group, who curse Me every second of the day, when you say this short Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, I call on You to cover the souls of those who have been infested by Satan with Your special Grace of Salvation. Free their poor souls from the wicked captivity from which they cannot escape. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (113) To Defeat Evil in Our Land (10/7/13)**

*“Be comforted, dear children, in the knowledge that I, the Mother of Salvation, can defeat the evil one amongst your midst. You must call on me every time you feel overcome by the power he exerts in your nations. I will destroy his influence, when you place your request before me.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, come into our midst and cover our land with your protection. Crush the head of the beast and stamp out his wicked influence amongst us.

Help your poor lost children to stand up and speak the Truth, when we are surrounded by lies. Please, O Mother of God, protect our land and keep us strong, so that we can remain loyal to your Son in our time of persecution. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (114) For Priests to Receive the Gift of Truth (10/7/13)**

*“The time is close and you must prepare yourselves, for the darkness will descend soon. Those of you who are blessed with the Light of God will suffer at the hands of My enemies. Remember these Words, recite them and I will reveal the Truth to you, through the Gift of the Holy Spirit.”*  
(Your Jesus)

My Lord, open my eyes. Allow me to see the enemy and close my heart to deceit. I surrender all to You, Dear Jesus. I trust in Your Mercy. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (115) For the Gift of Conversion (18/7/13)**

*“The Swords of Salvation will have a dual purpose. The First Sword will slay the beast and I have been given the authority to do this on the Final Day. The other Sword will pierce the hearts of the most hardened sinners and will be the Sword by which their souls will be saved.”* (Mother of Salvation)

O Mother of Salvation, cover my soul with your tears of Salvation. Rid me of doubts. Lift my heart, so that I will feel the Presence of your Son. Bring me peace and solace. Pray that I will be truly converted. Help me to accept the Truth and open my heart to receive the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (116) Save Me from the Evil of Lies (23/8/13)**

*“Do not turn your backs on Me, Jesus Christ, as I Am reaching out only to protect you at this time. I do not want to alienate you, but I will keep reminding you of the Truth, time and time again. When you find that your soul becomes agitated, as a result of the new rules to be presented by those who say they are of Me, then you must call on Me through this Crusade Prayer.”* (Your Jesus)

Dear Jesus, help me. I am drowning in tears of sorrow. My heart is confused. I do not know who I can trust. Please fill me with Your Holy Spirit, so that I can choose the correct path to Your Kingdom. Help me, Dear Jesus, to always remain true to Your Word, given to the world by Peter and to never deviate from what You taught us or deny Your Death on the Cross.

Jesus, You are the Way. Show me the Way. Hold me and carry me on Your journey of Great Mercy. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (117) For those Who have Sold their Souls (29/8/13)**

*“So much time is spent in the battle for self-glory, which is caused by an obsessive love of themselves, that God plays no role at all in their lives. Many of them reject God openly through the desecration of the Holy Crucifix – so little shame do they have. Know that they would suffer a terrible fate, were I not to intervene. These are just one group of lost souls, which I will garner and then provide them with the Gift of Salvation, because of your prayers, My beloved followers. I will take them through this special prayer, into My Refuge.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, I consecrate the souls of (list them here) and all those who swapped their souls for the price of fame.

Rid them of their infestation. Turn them away from the threat of the Illuminati, who devour them. Give them the courage to walk away from this wicked bondage without fear. Take them into Your Arms of Mercy and nurture them back to a state of grace, so they are fit to stand before You.

By Your Divinity, help me through this prayer, for Satan’s adopted souls, to prise them away from Masonry. Free them from the shackles which bind them and which result in a terrible torture in the chambers of Hell.

Help them, through the suffering of chosen souls, through my prayers and through Your Mercy, to be in the front line, ready to enter the Gates of the New Era of Peace – the New Paradise. I beg You to release them from captivity. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (118) For the Lost Generation of Young Souls (2/9/13)**

*“Remember, those Christians amongst you who have been fed the Word of God since you were young children are blessed. Because of this, you have a duty to pray for the lost generation. Please, I ask you to pray for these young souls with this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, I call out to Your Mercy for the lost generation of young souls. For those who do not know You, cover them with the Gift of sight.

For those who do know You, but who ignore You, draw them back into Your Mercy. Please give them the proof of Your Existence soon and guide them towards those who can help them and guide them towards the Truth. Fill their minds and souls with the longing for You. Help them to recognise the emptiness, which exists in them because they do not feel Your Presence. I beg You, Dear Lord, not to forsake them and in Your Mercy grant them Eternal Life. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (119) To Feel the Love of Jesus (3/9/13)**

*“I understand how hard it is for man to remain close to Me as he faces so many distractions, temptations and darkness on Earth. When you feel you cannot feel My Presence or My Love, I want you to recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Jesus help me, I am so confused. My heart won't open to You. My eyes can't see You. My mind blocks You.

My mouth cannot utter words to comfort You. My soul is clouded with darkness. Please take pity on me, a poor sinner. I am helpless, without Your Presence. Fill me with Your Graces, so that I have the courage to reach out to You, to beg You for Mercy.

Help me, Your lost disciple, who loves You, but who no longer feels love stir in my heart, to see and accept the Truth. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (120) Stop the Spread of War (8/9/13)**

*“Today I bequeath to you a new Prayer which will help to reduce the terrible suffering which will be brought on by war.” (Your Jesus)*

O my sweet Jesus, take away the wars, which destroy humanity. Protect the innocents from suffering. Protect the souls who try to bring true peace. Open the hearts of those afflicted by the pain of war. Protect the young and vulnerable. Save all souls whose lives are destroyed by war.

Strengthen all of us, Dear Jesus, who pray for the souls of all God's

children and grant us the Grace to withstand the suffering, which may be given to us during times of strife. We beg You to stop the spread of war and bring souls into the Sacred Refuge of Your Heart. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (121) Allegiance to the Army of Jesus Christ (15/9/13)**

*“This Army has been given great Graces by Me and by the Power of the Holy Spirit, they will keep the Flame of Christianity burning and they will carry the Torch of Truth until the Final Day. They will bring the Light of God into the darkest corner and they will open the eyes of millions to the True Word of God, as the apostasy devours My Church on Earth. I grant them this Crusade Prayer to help them pledge their allegiance to Me.”*  
(Your Jesus)

We stand united to Your Sacred Heart, Dear Jesus. We speak with authority the True Word of God.

We will walk to the ends of the Earth to spread the Truth. We will never accept any new false doctrine in Your Name, other than that You taught us Yourself. We remain true, loyal and steadfast in our faith.

We will treat those who betray You with love and compassion, in the hope that they will come back to You. We will be firm, but patient, with those who persecute us in Your Name. We will walk victorious all the way to Your New Paradise.

We promise, that through our pain and suffering, we will bring You all those lost souls who are starved of Your Love. Please accept our prayers for all sinners in the world so that we can become one family, united in love for You, in the New Era of Peace. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (122) For the Consecration to the Precious Blood of Jesus Christ (18/9/13)**

*“My dearly beloved daughter, I ask that you all recite this special Crusade Prayer to consecrate all those close to you, so that I can cover them with My Precious Blood.”* (Your Jesus)

Dear Jesus, I ask You to consecrate me, my family, friends and nation to the Protection of Your Precious Blood.

You died for me and Your Wounds are my wounds as I gracefully accept the suffering, which I will endure in the lead up to Your Second Coming.

I suffer with You, Dear Jesus, as you try to gather all of God's children into Your Heart, so that we will have eternal life. Cover me and all those who need Your Protection with Your Precious Blood. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (123) Gift of Free Will to God (2/10/13)**

*"I can do many things and create many miracles, when the free will, given to every person by My Father, is offered back to Me, His Son. This is the greatest power, which will eliminate the power of the beast when he comes to power. Come to Me and gift your free will to My Father, in order to bring freedom to the human race. Please recite this special Crusade Prayer." (Your Jesus)*

My Dearest Jesus, hear this prayer from me, a most unworthy soul, and help me to love You more. By my free will, I offer You this Gift back, Dear Jesus, so that I can become Your humble servant and remain obedient to the Will of God. My will is Your Will. Your Command means that I am obedient to Your every desire. My free will is Yours to do with it what it is that is needed to save all people, all over the world, who are separated from You. I grant this Gift, which was given to me at birth, to Your Most Holy Service. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (124) Hear My Plea for Freedom (24/10/13)**

*"I ask you to look to My Holy Bible, the Gospels, and seek out the signs you were given about the great apostasy foretold, for it has engulfed the world and spreads like a deadly virus into every conceivable part of your society. You have been infested and now I Come, Your Father, to cleanse you of this terrible affliction. You must beg Me for help, before it is too late for you. You must now recite this Crusade Prayer. Ask Me for help." (God the Most High)*

O God, my Merciful Father, Creator of all that is, hear my plea for

freedom. Release me from the chains of slavery and protect me from evil persecution. Help me to discern the Truth and come to my aid, even if I am confused and may doubt Your Word. Forgive me if I offend You and take me into the refuge of Your New Paradise on Earth. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (125) To Defend the Most Holy Word of God (29/10/13)**

*“By accepting lies, you deny the Truth. By ignoring the Truth, you will believe in a fabricated web of deceit, spun by the evil one and this will entrap you. Once entrapped, you will be tempted to follow the crowds, in every nation, who will pay great respect to the Antichrist. Please, children, recite this Crusade Prayer to fight the heresy, which will cover my Son’s Church on Earth.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, help me, a humble servant of God, to defend His Most Holy Word in times of torment. Consecrate me, dear Mother, to your Son, so that He can cover me with His Precious Blood. Grant me, through the Intercession of your Son, Jesus Christ, the grace, the strength and the will to remain true to the Teachings of Christ in the times of Tribulation, which will devour His Most Holy Church on Earth. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (126) To Withstand Religious Persecution (14/11/13)**

*“I urge all of you to remain silent and to never respond to bullies who try to destroy your faith and love for Me. Those who will spit venom and scream at you need your prayers and forgiveness. By praying for such souls, you will destroy Satan’s influence and he will find it difficult to vent his anger at you. Pray, pray, pray for all those who will be used as pawns in the bitter fight to dismantle My Church on Earth. Please recite this Crusade Prayer to withstand religious persecution.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, help me to withstand any kind of persecution in Your Holy Name. Help those who fall into error, in the belief that they bear witness to Your Work.

Open the eyes of all those who may be tempted to destroy others,

through wicked acts, deeds or gestures. Protect me against the enemies of God, who will rise up to try and silence Your Word and who try to banish You.

Help me to forgive those who betray You and give me the Grace to remain firm in my love for You. Help me to live the Truth, which You taught us and to remain under Your Protection, forever. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (127) To Save My Soul and Those of My Loved Ones (18/11/13)**

*“Now is the time to remind yourselves of everything that I taught you. Now is the time to examine The Ten Commandments and ask yourselves if you have truly lived your lives accordingly. Be honest with yourselves because if you are not, you will – either way – be shown how you have grieved Me in your lifetime. But, let Me give you comfort. I come only as a God of Mercy. I do not come to frighten you, for I truly love each of you, no matter what you have done, but My Patience is limited. Only those who accept the grievous nature of their sins against God can be enveloped into My Divine Mercy. Those who reject Me will have little time to redeem themselves, for I will separate the sheep from the goats. One side will come with Me. The other side will be left and then the New Beginning will be made known to every creature. Only those who love Me will be given Eternal Life.*

*Heed now My Call, for I do this to ensure that as many of you as possible are prepared well before the Day of the The Warning.” (Your Jesus)*

O Jesus, prepare me, so I can come before You without shame. Help me and my loved ones (*name them here.....*) to get ready to confess all our wrong doings. To admit our short-comings. To ask for the forgiveness of all sins. To show love to those we have wronged. To beg for Mercy for salvation. To humble ourselves before You, so that on the Day of the Great Illumination, my conscience and those of (*name them here.....*) will be clear and that You will flood my soul with Your Divine Mercy. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (128) To Gather and Unite All Souls (20/11/13)**

*“Hope must never be discarded because of fear. Fear must never blind you to the task which is required of you, so when I come as the King of*

*Mercy, not one soul will be left in any doubt as to Who I Am and What I Am. Gather together. Unite. Bring all souls into My Merciful Arms. To help Me do this, you must recite this special Crusade Prayer to help Me gather and unite all souls.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, help us, Your beloved disciples, to gather the world in Your Arms and present to You the souls who are in most need of Your Great Mercy. Empower us with the Gift of the Holy Spirit to ensure that the Flame of Truth engulfs all those who have become separated from You. Unite all sinners so that each is given every chance of reconciliation.

Give all of us the strength to remain firm to Your Holy Word when we are forced to reject the Truth, which has been proclaimed to the world through the Most Holy Gospels. We remain in You, with You and for You, every single step of this, our journey to salvation. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (129) For the Gift of Love (23/11/13)**

*“Love thrives because it is a Gift from God and has the power to destroy evil. Love is not selfish. Love is generous, forgiving and untainted by the sin of pride. You must ask God, every day, for the Gift of Love and when you are given this, use it as your armour against hatred. Love, when present in a pure soul, attracts hatred from those souls who have banished God from their lives. They cannot bear the Light of God, which shines from the souls of those who are filled with God’s Love. Go now in the knowledge that Love must be used to help the souls of all those who are in great need of My Help. Please recite this Crusade Prayer for the Gift of Love.*

*I Am Love. When you truly love Me, I will flood your soul with more love and with this love, you will help Me to save the world.” (Your Jesus)*

O God, please fill me with Your Love. Help me to share the Gift of Love with all those in need of Your Mercy. Help me to love You more. Help me to love all those in need of Your Love. Help me to love Your enemies.

Allow the love You Bless me with to be used to engulf the hearts of

everyone I come into contact with. With the Love, which You infuse in my soul, help me to conquer all evil, convert souls and defeat the devil and all those wicked agents of his, who try to destroy the Truth of Your Holy Word. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (130) Novena of Salvation Crusade Prayer (1/12/13)**

*“I now give all of you a special Gift, Blessed by my Son, so that all souls will be granted immunity from the fires of Hell and be granted salvation. My Son desires that every soul be saved, no matter how grievous their sin. I ask that you now begin the Novena of Salvation. You must begin this immediately and continue it, as I instruct you to, to the end of time. **You must recite this Prayer for a full seven consecutive days during one calendar month commencing on Mondays, in the morning time. You must recite it three times during each of the seven days and on one of these days you must fast.** By fasting you are requested to eat only one main meal during the day and then bread and water only at the other two meal times. This is the prayer you must say for each of the seven days.”*  
*(Your Mother, Mother of Salvation)*

My beloved Mother of Salvation, please gain for all souls the Gift of Eternal Salvation through the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ.

Through your intercession, I plead that you will pray to release all souls from bondage to Satan. Please ask your Son to show Mercy and forgiveness for those souls who reject Him, hurt Him with their indifference, and who adore false doctrine and false gods.

We beseech you, dear Mother, to beg for the graces to open the hearts of those souls who are most in need of your help. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (131) The Mercy Prayer (28/12/13)**

*“My child, my Son has instructed me to bring the world this important Message. He desires that all those who have family and friends, who reject God and who deny my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, must know that He will shower them with His Graces when you recite this special Crusade Prayer for them. When you say this Prayer, He will show each of them great Compassion and He will redeem them and pull them back from the brink of desolation.”* *(Mother of Salvation)*

O my dear Mother of Salvation, please ask your Son, Jesus Christ, to grant Mercy to (name all here...) during The Warning and again on the final Day, before they come before your Son.

Please pray that each of them will be saved and enjoy the fruits of Eternal Life. Protect them, every day, and take them to your Son, so that His Presence will be shown to them and that they will be granted peace of the spirit and attain great Graces. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (132) Renounce Satan, to Protect this Mission (31/1/14)**

*“In order to safeguard this Mission against the wickedness of Satan, I ask that you begin to recite this powerful Prayer to renounce Satan. When you **recite this Crusade Prayer, at least twice a week**, you will help to protect this Mission of Salvation and bring more souls into the Realm of God’s Kingdom.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, come to the aid of this Mission. Help us, God’s Remnant Army, to renounce Satan. We beg you to crush the head of the beast with your heel and remove all obstacles in our Mission to save souls. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (133) A Call to Return to God (5/2/14)**

*“If you feel estranged from my Son, you must never be afraid to call out to Him. You must never be ashamed to show yourself before Him, for He is Ever-Merciful and will forgive any sinner, when He is asked to do so by a remorseful soul. When you wish to call on my Son, you must simply call on Him to take you into His Mercy and leave the rest to Him.” (Mother of Salvation)*

Dear Jesus, forgive me, an estranged soul, who renounced You, because I was blind. Forgive me for substituting Your Love with useless things which mean nothing. Help me to pluck up the courage to walk by Your Side, to accept with gratitude, Your Love and Mercy. Help me to remain close to Your Sacred Heart and to never wander away from You again. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (134) To Believe in the Existence of God (5/2/14)**

*“Those who do not know my Son and who wish to be taken before the Throne of God, the Most High, must recite this Crusade Prayer. These Prayers, dear children, come with great Graces and those who recite them will be shown the Truth and their hearts will be filled with a great love, which they will never have experienced on Earth before now. Then their souls will be purified.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O God the Most High, help me to believe in Your Existence. Cast all of my doubts aside. Open my eyes to the Truth of the life after this one and guide me towards the way to Eternal Life. Please let me feel Your Presence and grant me the Gift of true faith before the day I die. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (135) To Defend the Truth (6/2/14)**

*“When the day comes and when they are called to swear an oath, which will deny the Divinity of my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, they must never doubt the real intentions of those who demand this of them. When they are asked to renounce the meaning of the Holy Eucharist and accept a new interpretation, they will know then that the hour has come. That will be the day when the rot will set in and the crumbling of the walls will be witnessed under the roofs of churches everywhere. I desire that all priests, who will have to face these sorrowful trials, recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O beloved Mother of Salvation, help me in my moment of need. Pray that I am blessed with the Gifts poured down upon my unworthy soul, by the Power of the Holy Spirit, to defend the Truth at all times. Sustain me in every incident, where I am asked to deny the Truth, the Word of God, the Holy Sacraments and the Most Holy Eucharist.

Help me to use the Graces I receive to stand firm against the wickedness of Satan and all those poor souls he uses to defile your Son, Jesus Christ. Help me in my hour of need. For the sake of souls, give me the courage to provide the Sacraments to each child of God, when I may be forbidden by the enemies of God to do so. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (136) To keep Your Word (22/2/14)**

*“You must recite this Crusade Prayer to help you to remain true to My Word.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, help me to hear Your Word. Live Your Word. Speak Your Word. Impart Your Word. Give me the strength to uphold the Truth, even when I am persecuted for doing so. Help me to keep Your Word alive, when it is drowned out by Your enemies.

Let me feel Your Courage when I am down. Fill me with Your Strength when I am weak. Give me the Grace to remain dignified, when the gates of Hell prevail against me, for remaining loyal to Your Most Holy Will. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (137) Prayer of Restoration (23/2/14)**

*“When you find that you begin to doubt God or lose confidence in His Love or His Promise, then you must recite this Crusade Prayer, to be known as the Prayer of Restoration.” (Your Jesus)*

O God Almighty One, O God the Most High, look upon me, Your humble servant, with love and pity in Your Heart. Restore me in Your Light. Lift me back into Your Favour. Fill me with the Grace, so I can offer myself to You in humble servitude and in accordance with Your Most Holy Will. Rid me of the sin of pride and everything which insults You and help me to love You with a deep and abiding desire to serve You all of my days forever and ever. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (138) Protection from Hatred (27/2/14)**

*“I warn you of these things, as the power of Satan is so strong at this time, as he tries to steal the souls of all those people throughout the world who believe in my Son, Jesus Christ, and those who are loyal to me, His beloved Mother. Please heed me, at this time, by reciting this Prayer to protect you from hatred.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, protect me from every kind of hatred. Help me to remain silent, when confronted by hatred. Keep me strong in my allegiance to Jesus Christ, when I am at my weakest. Seal my lips. Help me to turn my back on those who engage me with

words, which deny the Teachings of your Son or those who taunt me because of my faith. Pray for these souls, dear Mother, so that they will renounce Satan and feel the peace of your love and the Reign of the Holy Spirit, within their souls. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (139) For the Strength to Defeat Evil (8/3/14)**

*“I urge all of you to pray for the souls who fall victim to Satan’s wicked schemes and intent. Please recite this Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, protect me from the evil of the devil. Cover me and all those who are weak and defenseless in his presence with Your Precious Blood. Give me the courage to deny him and help me to avoid any attempt by him to engage me in any way, every day. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (140) Protection of Hierarchy of Angels (13/3/14)**

*“I promise you, dear children, that I will ease your pain, sorrow and fear, by bequeathing you powerful Graces and Blessings. You will be protected by the circle of My Hierarchy of Angels. To ask Me to dissolve your fear and sorrow and to grant you the freedom from persecution, please recite this prayer.” (God the Father)*

Dearest Father, God of all Creation, God the Most High, grant me Grace and Protection through Your Hierarchy of Angels. Enable me to focus on Your Love for each of Your children, no matter how they offend You. Help me to spread the news of the Final Covenant to prepare the world for the Second Coming of Jesus Christ, without fear in my heart. Grant me Your special Graces and Blessings to rise above persecution, inflicted upon me by Satan, his demons and his agents on Earth. Never allow me to fear Your enemies. Give me the strength to love my enemies and those who persecute me in the Name of God. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (141) Protection Against Persecution (18/3/14)**

*“When you are asked to denounce Me, whether through the Holy Eucharist or through an altered version of the Holy Bible, you must refuse to do this, openly and without shame. You must defend the Word by refusing to*

*accept lies in My Name. In order to protect you from the persecutors, who will inflict outrages against My Church and all those who remain true to the Word of God, please recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, defend me in my battle to remain true to Your Word at any cost. Safeguard me against Your enemies. Protect me from those who persecute me because of You.

Share in my pain. Ease my suffering. Raise me in the Light of Your Face, until the Day You come again to bring Eternal Salvation to the world. Forgive those who persecute me. Use my suffering to atone for their sins, so they can find peace in their hearts and welcome You with remorse in their souls on the last Day. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (142) Preparing for Death (22/3/14)**

*“If you have to face death or if a loved one has to face death then always turn to Me, your Jesus, for help. When you do, I will lift you in spirit, wipe away your tears, banish all fear from your hearts when you recite this prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

My Dearest Jesus, forgive me my sins. Cleanse my soul and prepare me to enter Your Kingdom. Grant me the Graces to prepare for my unification with You. Help me to overcome any fear.

Grant me the courage to prepare my mind and my soul, so that I am fit to stand before You. I love You. I trust in You. I give You myself in body, mind and soul for eternity. Let Your Will be mine and release me from pain, doubts or confusion. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (143) To Protect the Mission of Salvation (25/3/14)**

*“Children, you must never bow to the pressures or the wickedness, which will emanate from those who have fallen away from my Son. To do that is to give in to Satan. Instead, you must ask me, your beloved Mother, to give you the strength to carry on and to protect the Mission of Salvation at this time of the anniversary of the Annunciation.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, protect this Mission, a Gift from God, to bring Eternal Life to all of His children everywhere. Please

intervene, on our behalf, through your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, to give us the courage to carry out our duties to serve God at all times and especially when we suffer because of this.

Help this Mission to convert billions of souls, in accordance with the Divine Will of God and to turn those hearts of stone into loving servants of your Son. Give all of us who serve Jesus in this Mission the strength to overcome the hatred and the persecution of the Cross and to welcome the suffering that comes with it, with a generosity of heart and with full acceptance of what may come ahead. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (144) To Protect the Christian Faith (2/4/14)**

*“It will be because of the conversion of the most afflicted, that many more souls can and will be saved. It will then be up to all those who already follow the Truth, as to whether or not they desire to remain loyal to my Son and to His Teachings. It will be these souls who will suffer the most, for they are of God and because of this, every effort will be made by the evil one to torment them with doubts about the Truth. These are the souls who will be drawn away from my Son and the ones the evil one covets the most.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, please intercede on behalf of the souls of Christians all over the world. Please help them to preserve their faith and to remain loyal to the Teachings of Jesus Christ. Pray that they will have the strength of mind and spirit to uphold their faith at all times.

Intercede, dear Mother, on their behalf, to open their eyes to the Truth and to give them the Grace to discern any false doctrine, presented to them in the Name of your Son. Help them to remain true and loyal servants of God and to renounce evil and lies, even if they have to suffer pain and ridicule because of this.

O Mother of Salvation, protect all your children and pray that every Christian will follow the path of the Lord, until his dying breath. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (145) Fill Me with Your Gift of Love (3/4/14)**

*“I promise all of you that I will spread the Gift of My Love through this Mission. My Love will be a distinguishing feature and all those who respond to My Call will be enveloped with My Love, when they recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, fill me, an empty vessel, with the Gift of Your Love. Flood my soul with Your Presence. Help me to love others as You love me. Help me to be a vessel of Your Peace, Your Calm and Your Mercy. Open my heart always to the plight of others and give me the Grace to forgive those who reject You and who trespass against me. Help me to proclaim Your Love through example, as You would do, were You in my place. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (146) Protection Against Deception (11/4/14)**

*“Children, you must recite this Crusade Prayer and call on me your Mother to protect you from the deceptions which will be placed before you, in order to encourage you to deny the Power of God.” (Mother of Salvation)*

Dear Mother of Salvation, protect me with the Grace of protection against deceptions, created by Satan to destroy the faith of Christians. Protect us against those who are the enemies of God. Keep us safe from lies and heresy, used to weaken our love for your Son. Open our eyes to untruths, deception and every attempt we may encounter to encourage us to deny the Truth. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (147) God the Father, Show Mercy on those Who Deny Your Son (20/4/14)**

*“I desire that you be aware of these three days of darkness, so that you do not fear them. Holy candles will provide the only light permitted by Me, to allow those who love Me to see and to await, with joy, My Son’s Arrival.” (God the Father)*

O God, my Eternal Father, I ask You to show Mercy on those who deny Your Son. I plead for the souls of those who try to destroy Your prophets. I beg for the conversion of souls, who are lost to You and I ask that You help all Your children to prepare their souls and amend

their lives, in accordance with Your Divine Will, in anticipation of the Second Coming of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (148) Come to My Aid (3/5/14)**

*“Come to Me today and call on Me to help you - no matter what worries you may have. Recite this special prayer, every time you are in distress, and I will respond every single time.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Jesus, help me, in my time of great distress. Hold me in Your Arms and take me into the Refuge of Your Heart. Wipe away my tears. Calm my resolve. Lift my spirits and fill me with Your Peace. Please grant me this special request (mention it here...). Come to my aid, so that my request is answered and that my life can become peaceful and in union with You, Dear Lord. If my request cannot be granted, then fill me with the Grace to accept that Your Holy Will is for the good of my soul and that I will remain faithful to Your Word, forever, with a kind and gracious heart. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (149) To Seek God’s Love (11/5/14)**

*“Always equate love with the Presence of God. Know that only love can bring Me souls. Know that only love can come from God. Only love has the power to bring peace, contentment and unity among nations. Hatred comes from Satan and wherever you witness it, you must recite the Prayer to seek out God’s Love. Remember love will conquer all because it comes from God.” (Your Jesus)*

O Jesus, fill me with the Love of God. Fill me with Your Divine Light and flood me with the love I need to spread the seed of God’s Mercy amongst all nations.

Allow Your Divine Love to be spread by me amongst all those with whom I come into contact. Spread Your Love, so that it alights upon all souls, all faiths, all creeds, all nations – like a mist to enrapture all God’s children in unity. Help us to spread God’s Love, so that It can and will conquer all evil in the world. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (150) To Save the Souls of Non-believers (16/5/14)**

*“Today, as I speak with you before the Great Day, I desire that you bring Me the souls of non-believers. You must do this through prayer and by reciting this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, I ask You to save all those who, through no fault of their own, refuse to acknowledge You. I offer to You my suffering to bring You the souls of those who reject You and for the Mercy You will pour out over the whole world. Have Mercy on their souls. Take them into Your Heavenly Refuge and forgive them their sins. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (151) To Defend the Faith (22/5/14)**

*“Remind yourselves, dear children, of everything that my Son taught you, because His Word is to be challenged until it will become unrecognisable. Come and ask me, your beloved Mother, the Mother of Salvation, to pray for each one of you, so that you can remain loyal to the Truth, by reciting this Prayer to defend your Faith.” (Your beloved Mother, Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of God, Immaculate Heart of Mary, Mother of Salvation, pray that we remain loyal to the True Word of God at all times. Prepare us to defend the Faith, to uphold the Truth and to reject heresy.

Protect all your children in times of hardship and give each of us the Graces to be courageous when we are challenged to reject the Truth and renounce your Son. Pray, Holy Mother of God, that we are given the Divine Intervention to remain Christians, in accordance with the Holy Word of God. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (152) Help Me in My Hour of Helplessness (31/5/14)**

*“My Love is so powerful that even when you betray Me, I will, within your conscience, ensure that you are aware of your error. This is why you will feel a sense of loss for when what you have done in the name of justice, which you know in your heart is wrong - you will feel nothing*

*but sorrow. It is then that you must call out to Me, your Jesus, with this Prayer to help you in your hour of helplessness.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, help me in my hour of helplessness. Free me from sin and open my eyes, my heart and my soul to the deceit of the devil and his wicked ways. Fill me with Your Love when I feel hatred in my heart. Fill me with Your Peace when I feel grief. Fill me with Your Strength when I am weak. Save me from the prison within which I find myself, so that I can be free and be held safely in Your Sacred Arms. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (153) The Gift of Protection for Children (31/5/14)**

*“You must recite this Prayer once a week, before an image of me, your beloved Mother, and bless yourself with Holy Water before you recite it.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of God, Mother of Salvation, I ask that you consecrate the souls of these children (list them here...) and present them to your beloved Son. Pray that Jesus will, through the Power of His Precious Blood, cover and protect these little souls with every kind of protection from evil.

I ask you, dear Mother, to protect my family in times of great difficulties and that your Son will look favourably upon my request to unite my family in one with Christ and grant us Eternal Salvation. Amen.

*(Go and be thankful for the Love that God has for His children. Great Mercy and Blessings will be accorded to every child and young person whose name you present to me for consecration to my Son.)*

**Crusade Prayer (154) Feast Day of Mother of Salvation Prayer (4 June) (4/6/14)**

*“I declare this day, 4 June 2014, as the Feast Day of the Mother of Salvation. On this day, when you recite this prayer, I will intercede on behalf of all souls for the Gift of Salvation, especially for those who are in great spiritual darkness of the soul.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, I place before you today on this day, 4 June, the Feast Day of the Mother of Salvation, the souls of the

following (list names). Please give me and all those who honour you, dear Mother, and who distribute the Medal of Salvation, every protection from the evil one and all those who reject the Mercy of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, and all the Gifts He bequeaths to humanity. Pray, dear Mother, that all souls will be granted the Gift of Eternal Salvation. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (155) For Protection of the Mission of Salvation** (8/6/14)

*“I ask you, dear children, to pray for all those who devote their lives to God’s Call and for this Mission. This Prayer is to be said for all of God’s prophets, visionaries and holy servants, so that they continue to serve Him as He fulfills the Final Covenant.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O dearest Mother of Salvation, hear our call for the protection of the Mission of Salvation and for the protection of God’s children. We pray for those who defy the Will of God in this great moment in history. We ask that you protect all those who respond to your call and the Word of God, to save everyone from the enemies of God. Please help release those souls, who fall prey to the deceit of the devil and open their eyes to the Truth.

O Mother of Salvation, help us poor sinners to be made worthy, to receive the Grace of perseverance at our time of suffering in the Name of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ. Protect this Mission from harm. Protect your children from persecution. Cover all of us with your most holy mantle and favour us with the Gift of retaining our faith, every time we are challenged for speaking the Truth, for conveying the Holy Word of God, for the rest of our days now and forever. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (156) Protection from Hatred** (9/6/14)

*“My Love will be your weapon against the wickedness, which you will have to face because you speak in My Name. Accept My Love and always love My enemies. Do not hate My enemies, for that is exactly what the evil one wants you to do, so that he can spread hatred. Love, when spread, breeds love within others just as hatred breeds doubt, fear and anger. Love is the only way to defeat hatred. Hatred cannot defeat Love if it*

*comes from God. I desire to give you this Crusade Prayer to protect you from hatred.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, give me Your Love and open my heart to accept Your Love with gratitude. By the Power of the Holy Spirit, let Your Love shine upon me, so that I become a beacon of Your Mercy.

Surround me with Your Love and let my love for You dilute every kind of hatred, which I encounter when I spread the news of Your Word. Pour out Your Mercy upon us and forgive those who reject You, insult You and who are indifferent to Your Divinity and give them the Gift of Love.

Let Your Love shine through at times of uncertainty, weak faith, in times of trials and suffering and by the Power of the Holy Spirit help me to bring the Truth to those who are in most need of Your Help. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (157) For Souls in Captivity (14/6/14)**

*“I plead with you to help Me save these poor unfortunate souls, for they cannot save their own souls through their free choice any more. I desire that, through your prayers, you beg for the relief of souls in captivity, so that they will come back to Me.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, release those souls who are slaves to false gods and Satan. Help us through our prayers to bring them relief from the pain of possession. Open the gates of their prison and show them the path to the Kingdom of God, before they are taken hostage by Satan into the abyss of Hell. We beg You, Jesus, to cover these souls with the Power of the Holy Spirit, so they will seek out the Truth and help them to find the courage to turn their backs on the snares and wickedness of the devil. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (158) Protect Me from the One World Religion (28/6/14)**

*“To ensure that you remain strong, courageous, calm and at peace, as you take up the Cross of my Son on your shoulders, you must recite this Crusade Prayer. For many of you who find it difficult to accept that these things are to come, there will come a day when you will recite this,*

*Crusade Prayer three times a day, because the pressures, which will be placed upon you to deny my Son, will be overwhelming.” (Your Beloved Mother)*

Dear Jesus, protect me from the evil of the new one world religion, which does not come from You. Sustain me on my journey to freedom, along the path to Your Holy Kingdom.

Keep me in union with You, whenever I am tormented and forced to swallow lies, which are spread by Your enemies to destroy souls.

Help me to withstand persecution, to remain firm to the True Word of God against false doctrines and other sacrileges, which I may be forced to accept.

Through the gift of my free will, take me into the Domain of Your Kingdom, to enable me to stand up and proclaim the Truth, when it will be declared to be a lie.

Never let me falter, hesitate or run away in fear, in the face of persecution. Help me to remain firm and steadfast to the Truth for as long as I live. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (159) Plea for God’s Love (8/7/14)**

*“When you recite this prayer I will ask my Son, to respond to your call. Seek out love and show whatever love you have, in your hearts, for others and share this. When you do, my Son will fill you with so much love you will then be ready to share this amongst you. Love will eradicate hatred. If you feel any kind of hatred for another human being, then you must plead with my Son, Jesus Christ, to rid you of this infestation.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, I ask you to intercede on my behalf as I plead for God’s Love. Fill my soul, an empty vessel, with the Love of God, so that when it is overflowing, it will spill over the souls for whom I struggle to show compassion.

By the Power of God, I ask that I am freed from any feelings of hatred I may harbor for those who betray your Son. Humble me in spirit and fill me with generosity of soul so that I can follow the Teachings of Christ and spread His Love into every part of my life. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (160) Help Me to Love You more (22/7/14)**

*“In order to remain loyal to Jesus Christ, you must love Him unconditionally. To love Him truly is a great blessing and is also a Gift from God. To those whose love for my Son has weakened, I ask that you recite this Prayer.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Jesus of mine, Saviour of the world, help me to love You more. Help me to grow in my love for You. Fill my heart with Your Love and Compassion, so that I can attain the Graces to love You in the way that You love me.

Fill my ungrateful soul with a deep and abiding love for You and all that You represent. By the Power of Your Graces, help me to love my neighbour as You love every child of God and to show compassion to those who are in need of Your Love and who are without faith.

Unite me in union with You, so that I can lead the Christian life, which You taught us by Your Example during Your Time on Earth. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (161) For Confidence and Peace (23/7/14)**

*“Please recite this Prayer whenever you feel separated from Me and I will come to your aid. I will fill you with a Peace that cannot, nor ever will, be found anywhere in this world.” (Your Jesus)*

Jesus, I trust in You. Help me to love You more. Fill me with the confidence to surrender in full and final union with You. Help me to grow my trust in You during difficult times. Fill me with Your Peace.

I come to You, Dear Jesus, as a child, free of all worldly ties; free of all conditions and I hand You over my will to do with it as You see fit for the sake of my own and that of other souls. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (162) To Protect the Weak and the Innocent (24/7/14)**

*“You must ask God to alleviate the suffering, which is caused in the world by men whose hearts are cold, angry and full of hatred. Those who inflict terror on others need your prayers. Please recite this Prayer to protect the weak and the innocent and to alleviate the horrors which man has to endure at this time.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O God, Father Almighty, please protect the weak and the innocent, who suffer at the hands of those with hatred in their hearts. Alleviate the suffering endured by Your poor helpless children. Give them all the Graces they need to protect themselves from Your enemies. Fill them with courage, hope and charity, so that they can find it in their hearts to forgive those who torment them.

I ask You, Dear Lord, my Eternal Father, to forgive those who defy the Law of Life and help them to see how much their actions offend You, so that they can amend their ways and seek solace in Your Arms. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (163) Rescue Me from Persecution (9/8/14)**

*“When the disruption, which afflicts the world, grows in its intensity, you must put down all your arms and lay down every defensive deed you place before Me, in order to protect yourselves and then call out to Me in this prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O Jesus, preserve me from the pain of persecution in Your Name. Endear me to Your Heart. Rid me of pride, greed, malice, ego and hatred in my soul. Help me to truly surrender to Your Mercy. Take my fears away. Help me to unburden my pain and take all persecution away from me, so that I can follow You like a little child, in the knowledge that all things are within Your Control. Free me from the hatred shown by all those who proclaim to be Yours, but who really deny You. Let not their cutting tongues scourge me or their evil acts divert me from the Path of Truth. Help me to focus only on Your Kingdom to come and to persevere, with dignity against any insults, which I may endure on Your behalf. Bring me peace of mind, peace of heart, peace of soul. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (164) Prayer of Peace for Nations (24/8/14)**

*“I ask that you recite this Crusade Prayer, the Prayer of Peace each and every day for your nations.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Jesus bring me peace. Bring peace to my nation and all those countries torn asunder because of war and division. Sow the seeds of peace amongst those hardened hearts who cause suffering to others in the name of justice. Give all of God’s children the Graces to receive Your Peace so that love and harmony can thrive; so that love for God will triumph over evil and that souls can be saved from the corruption of falsities, cruelty and evil ambition.

Let peace reign over all of those who devote their lives to the Truth of Your Holy Word and those who don’t know You at all. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (165) For the Gift of Eternal Life (5/9/14)**

*“If you feel confused about My Existence, then you must simply ask Me to show you a sign of My Love, and I will respond. Do not cut yourself off from Me. If you do, there will be great weeping and you can never be consoled, for I will be unable to help you. My Kingdom will give you Eternal Life but you must ask Me for My Help by reciting this prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Jesus, help me to believe in Your Existence. Give me a sign so that my heart can respond to You. Fill my empty soul with the Grace that I need to open my mind and my heart to Your Love.

Have Mercy on me, and cleanse my soul from every wrongdoing, that I have committed in my life. Forgive me for rejecting You, but please fill me with the love that I need, to be made worthy of Eternal Life.

Help me to know You, to see Your Presence in other people and fill me with the Grace to recognise the Sign of God in every beautiful Gift, which You have given the human race. Help me to understand Your Ways and save me from the separation and the pain of darkness that I feel in my soul. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (166) To Mitigate the Murder of Innocents (18/9/14)**

*“You must pray, all of you, to hinder the plans of evil men whose desire is to reduce the world’s population, for their own gain. Those who are spared this evil will find themselves under the control of an invisible group. I call upon each and every one of you to pray to my Son, Jesus Christ, in order to help mitigate such tragedies and wickedness. Some of these horrors can be mitigated, but not all of them. Your prayers will, however, dilute the impact of these terrible acts, which are carried out by followers of the evil one. Please recite this Crusade Prayer to help mitigate the murder of innocents.” (Mother of Salvation)*

Dearest Mother of Salvation, please present this, our plea to mitigate the murder of innocents, to your beloved Son, Jesus Christ. We ask, that in His Mercy, He will remove the threat of genocide, persecution and terror against God’s children, in every form.

Please, we implore you, dear Mother of Salvation, to hear our cries for love, unity and peace in this sorrowful world. We ask that Jesus Christ, the Son of man, will protect all of us during these times of great pain and suffering on earth. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (167) Protect My Family (21/9/14)**

*“The family, borne out of the Love of God, will always be attacked by evil. To protect your family from the evil one please recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O God, my Eternal Father, through the Grace of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, please protect my family, at all times, from evil. Give us the strength to rise above evil intent and to remain unified in our love for You and one another.

Sustain us through every trial and suffering we may endure and keep alive the love we have for each other so that we are in union with Jesus. Bless our families and give us the Gift of Love, even in times of strife. Strengthen our love, so that we may share the joy of our family with others so that Your Love may be shared with the whole world. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (168) For the Gift of God's Love (29/9/14)**

*“My Love will conquer evil and hatred. Love wipes out hatred, as the evil one, the thorn in man's side, is incapable of it. When you say you love Me then you must fight very hard to prevent hatred, of any kind, to blemish your soul. If you love Me, you will forgive your enemies because you will see them as I see them. This requires perseverance on your part and discipline, which will prevent you from hurting another person, either verbally or physically. This is the Gift of My Love in its most pure form. Accept it from Me by reciting this prayer.” (God the Most High)*

O Dearest Father, O Eternal One, God the Most High, make me worthy of Your Love. Please forgive me for hurting others and for any wrong-doing, which has caused suffering to any of Your children. Open my heart so that I can welcome You into my soul, and cleanse me of any hatred I may feel against another person.

Help me to forgive my enemies and to sow the seeds of Your Love everywhere I go and amongst those whom I meet every day. Give me, Dear Father, the Gifts of Perseverance and Trust, so that I can uphold Your Holy Word and thus keep alive, in a darkened world, the Flame of Your Great Love and Mercy. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (169) For the Salvation of those Who Reject Christ (7/10/14)**

*“They will not come to Me, on their own accord, and so it will only be through the suffering of chosen souls, who have consecrated themselves to Me, and your own offerings, that they can be saved. Please recite this prayer to save all sinners.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, by Your Compassion and Mercy, I beg You for the salvation of those who have rejected You; who deny Your Existence; who deliberately oppose Your Holy Word and whose bitter hearts have poisoned their souls against the Light and the Truth of Your Divinity.

Have Mercy on all sinners. Forgive those who blaspheme against the Holy Trinity and help me, in my own way, and through my personal sacrifices, to embrace within Your Loving Arms, those sinners who need Your Mercy the most.

I give You my promise, that through my thoughts, my actions and the spoken word, to serve You as best I can in Your Mission of Salvation. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (170) To Uphold the Holy Word of God (13/10/14)**

*“My dearly beloved daughter, My Heart is so broken at this time. The traitors have pierced My Side and the earth is now being flooded with an outpouring of My Grief, which is so intense, that I cannot be comforted. I ask now, who among My sacred servants will be strong enough to uphold the Truth? I give you, the final Crusade Prayer. It is for priests. **I ask that My sacred servants recite it daily.**” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Lord, my beloved Jesus Christ, hold me, protect me, keep me in the Light of Your Face, as my persecution intensifies, when my only sin is to uphold the Truth, the Holy Word of God.

Help me to find the courage to serve You faithfully at all times. Give me Your Courage and Your Strength, as I fight to defend Your Teachings against fierce opposition.

Never desert me, Jesus, in my time of need and provide me with everything I need to continue to serve You, through the provision of the Holy Sacraments and Your Precious Body and Blood, through the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.

Bless me Jesus. Walk with me. Rest in me. Stay with me. Amen.

## Special Short Prayers

Apart from the Crusade & Litany prayers, Maria Divine Mercy has also received additional prayers listed below:

### **Prayer for Salvation** (16/11/10)

O my Lord, lead me to Your Kingdom and protect me from the darkness that has engulfed my soul. Hear me now, O Sacred Heart and through Your goodness let Your light of love and protection shine through. Amen.

### **Atheist's Prayer** (18/11/10)

God, if You are the Truth, reveal to me the sign of Your love. Open my heart to receive guidance. If You exist, let me feel Your love so I can see the truth. Pray for me now. Amen.

### **Prayer for non-believers who laugh, poke fun at or outwardly scorn those who pray** (21/11/10)

My Dear Lord, I hold out my arms to ask You to take my beloved brother/sister into Your tender Arms. Bless them with Your Sacred Blood and give them the grace needed to allow them to receive the Spirit of Your love to lead them into eternal salvation. Amen.

### **Prayer that Jesus may reveal His Presence to you** (22/11/10)

Jesus, I feel lost. Open my heart to accept Your love and show me the Truth so that I may be saved. Amen.

### **Prayer to convert others** (16/4/11)

I urge You, Jesus, in Your Divine Mercy, to cover those lukewarm souls with Your Precious Blood so that they can be converted. Amen.

### **Prayer for Encouragement** (10/5/11)

*[To be prayed after the Divine Mercy Chaplet]*

Fill me now, O Lord with the Gift of the Holy Spirit to carry Your most Holy Word to sinners who I must help save in Your Name. Help me to cover them, through my prayers, with Your Precious Blood so that they can be drawn to Your Sacred Heart. Give me the Gift of the Holy Spirit so that these poor souls can revel in Your New Paradise. Amen.

**Prayer for Each Day (24/7/11)**

O my Precious Jesus embrace me in Your Arms and allow my head to rest upon Your Shoulders so that You can raise me up to Your glorious Kingdom when the time is right. Allow Your Precious Blood to flow over my heart so that we can be united as one. Amen.

**Prayer to be able to see that these messages are of Divine Origin (15/8/11)**

Jesus, if this is really You, please flood my soul with the sign of Your love so that I can recognise You for Who You are. Do not let me be deceived by lies. Show me instead Your Mercy by opening my eyes to the Truth and the path to Your New Paradise on earth. Amen.

**Prayer to resolve all your worries (17/8/11)**

Jesus, I hand You over all my concerns in this matter in confidence so that the problem is now Yours to resolve according to Your Most Holy Will. Amen.

**The poor and ashamed soul's prayer (23/8/11)**

[Walk towards Me and ask Me to help... Come. Bow your heads. Push your shame aside and ask Me to forgive you now.]

Jesus, please forgive me my sins and offences against You. Amen.

**Prayer for the blind souls who are lost (30/8/11)**

God, the Most High, I come before Your Throne this week to plead for the souls of my brothers and sisters who refuse to acknowledge Your existence. I urge You to fill them with Your graces so that they will open their hearts to listen to Your Most Holy Word. Amen.

**Prayer to withstand the abomination which is on the way (28/10/11)**

O my beloved Jesus I invoke Your protection and ask for Your Mercy to save my brothers and sisters within Your Church from falling victim to the Antichrist. Give me the graces and protect me with Your armour of strength to stand up to the evil acts which may be perpetrated in Your Holy Name. I beg for Your Mercy and pledge My allegiance to Your Holy Name at all times. Amen.

**Prayer for the gift of enlightenment (3/11/11)**

O Jesus, cover me with Your Precious Blood and fill me with the Holy Spirit so that I can discern whether these words come from You. Humble me in spirit. Receive my pleas with mercy and open my heart to the Truth. Amen.

**Prayer plea from God the Father (15/11/11)**

God the Most High, in the Name of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, whom You sacrificed to save us Your poor children from the fires of Hell, hear our prayer. May we offer our humble sacrifices and accept trials and tribulations as a means to gain the salvation of all souls during The Warning. We plead with You to forgive sinners who find it hard to turn back and accept Your merciful goodness to make the necessary sacrifices as You see fit to redeem them in Your Holy Eyes. Amen.

**Prayer to mitigate the circumstances of persecution, which is being perpetrated behind closed doors (9/12/11)**

God the Father, in the Name of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, I beg of You to stop this abomination to control Your children. Please protect all Your children in these terrible times so that we may find peace and dignity to live our lives free from the Evil One. Amen.

**Prayer to never give up when you feel down (8/1/12)**

Jesus, if You can hear me, then listen to my call for help. Please help me deal with those who cause me pain. Help me to stop envy taking over my life and to stop me wishing for things I cannot have. Instead, open my heart to You, Dear Jesus. Help me to feel real love – Your Love and to feel true peace in my heart. Amen.

**Prayer to become little (2/3/12)**

Heavenly Father, help me to become little, as a child, in Your Eyes. I ask for Your Graces to fall upon me so I can respond to Your call to save all of Your children. Amen.

**Prayer for the graces of wisdom, calm and discernment (20/3/12)**

O Jesus, help me to see the truth of Your Holy Word at all times and remain loyal to Your Teachings no matter how much I am forced to reject You. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayers Categorised**

### **i. Crusade Prayers for Priests to Prepare for The Warning and The Second Coming**

### **ii. Crusade Prayers for All People to Prepare for The Warning**

### **iii. Crusade Prayers to be Prayed till The Second Coming**

- For the Salvation of Souls
- Protection Against the False Prophet, the Antichrist & Satan
  - Protection of the Mission of Salvation & Visionaries
  - Protection of Pope, Clergy, Church and Christianity
    - Protection of Children & Families
    - For Nations, Countries and World Leaders
    - Preparation for the Second Coming
      - Various Prayers for Self

### **iv. Crusade Prayers to be prayed by those who are confused, lost, do not know Jesus or have hatred in their hearts**

**Crusade Prayers for Priests  
to Prepare for The Warning and The Second Coming**

*(The lay faithful can use these prayers to pray for priests by substituting the words “me” with “them” or “all priests”, etc)*

**Crusade Prayer (22) For Catholic Priests to Uphold the Teachings of the Church (28/1/12)**

*“You must never desert Me, your beloved Saviour, ever. For without Me there is no light. Without light there is no future. My daughter, I give the world this Crusade of Prayer for the Catholic Clergy to recite.” (Your Beloved Jesus)*

O my beloved Jesus, keep me strong and the flame of my love for You alight every moment of my day. Never allow this flame of love for You to flicker or die. Never allow me to weaken in the presence of temptation. Give me the graces needed to honour my vocation, my devotion, my loyalty and to uphold the teachings of the Orthodox Catholic Church. I offer You my allegiance at all times. I pledge my commitment to fight in Your army so that the Catholic Church can rise again in glory to welcome You, Dear Jesus, when You come again. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (40) For the Clergy to Prepare Souls for the Second Coming (24/3/12)**

*“Never be afraid to preach about the existence of Purgatory or Hell. It is your responsibility to tell My people the truth. Look to Me for guidance through this prayer.” (Your Beloved Jesus)*

O my Jesus, I am but a humble servant and need You to guide me so I can prepare souls for Your Glorious Second Coming. Help me to convert souls and prepare them according to Your Holy Will so that they are fit to enter the New Heaven and Earth which You promised all of mankind through Your Death on the Cross.

Give me the graces I need so that I can impart Your Word to thirsty souls and that I never waver in my duty to You, Dear Jesus to Whom I pledged my allegiance through my Sacred Vows. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (49) Pledge of Loyalty for Christian Clergy**  
(24/4/12)

*“Embrace Me and allow Me to guide you, so that you can lead My remnant Church and salvage souls. I give you My special blessing and await you to respond to My Call as follows in this Crusade Prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O Jesus, I am Your humble servant, I pledge my love and loyalty to You. I beg You to give me a sign of Your calling. Help me to open my eyes and witness Your promise. Bless me with the grace of the Holy Spirit so that I will not be deceived by those who claim to come in Your Name but who do not speak the truth.

Show me the truth. Allow me to feel Your love so that I can fulfil Your Most Holy Will. I ask You with a humble heart to show me the way in which I can help You to save the souls of humanity. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (56) For Priests Seeking Protection for the Holy Eucharist**  
(26/5/12)

*“You must ask for My Help now through this Crusade Prayer. It is for Priests seeking Protection for the Holy Eucharist. Please know that I walk with each of you, My Beloved Sacred Servants, every day. I hold you up. Lean on Me and I will keep you close to My Sacred Heart in these times of terrible torment within the Catholic Church.” (Your Beloved Jesus)*

O Dear Father, in the Name of Your Precious Son, Who sacrificed Himself on the Cross for the whole of mankind, help me to stay true to the Truth. Cover me with the Precious Blood of Your Son and give me the Graces to continue to serve You in faith, trust and honour for the rest of my ministry. Never let me stray from the true meaning of the Sacrifice of the Holy Mass or the presentation of The Holy Eucharist to Your children.

Give me the strength to represent You and feed Your flock the way in which they must be fed with the Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your Son, Jesus Christ, The Saviour of Mankind. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (57) Jesus, Let Me Hear Your Call (28/5/12)**

*“Do you remember the first time I called you? You felt My Voice speaking to your soul urging you to join in union with Me. Can you hear Me now? Ask Me to reveal to you now, that it is I, your Jesus begging you to come, rise and follow Me on this last arduous journey to Eternal Life. Do not fear My Call. Trust Me and say this prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O my Dear Jesus, open my ears to the sound of Your Voice. Open my heart to Your loving call. Fill my soul with the Holy Spirit so I can recognise You at this time. I offer You my humble allegiance to all that You ask of me. Help me to discern the truth, rise, respond and follow Your Voice so I can help You to save the souls of all of humanity.

Your Will is my command. Give me the courage to let You guide me so I can take up the armour needed to lead Your Church towards Your New Kingdom. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (66) For Clergy: Help Me to Remain True to Your Most Holy Word (16/7/12)**

*“Do not be disheartened, My beloved sacred servants, for the discord has been prophesied and must come about in the final battle for souls. I love you and I will be with you now as you walk with Me the thorny road to Calvary so that Salvation can be achieved once more for all souls.*

*Never forsake your mission. Never forsake Me. Never accept lies in lieu of the Truth. You must ask Me to help you in the difficult times ahead. You must rise, unite and follow Me. Pray for the strength you will need through this special Crusade Prayer.” (Your Beloved Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, help me to remain true to Your most Holy Word at all times. Give me the strength to uphold the Truth of Your Church in the face of adversity. Fill me with the grace to administer the Holy Sacraments in the way in which You taught us.

Help me to feed Your Church with the Bread of Life and remain loyal to You even when I am prohibited from doing so. Free me from the chain of deceit I may face in order to proclaim the true Word of God. Cover all Your sacred servants with Your Precious

Blood at this time so that we will remain courageous, loyal and steadfast in our allegiance to You, Our Beloved Saviour, Jesus Christ. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (86) Release Me from the Torment of Doubt (27/11/12)**

*“Be careful about whom you challenge, spread venom, untruths and create aspersions, for I have not given you or My Church the authority to do this. My priests, you must not offend Me by declaring Me to be a liar. When the day of the Truth is revealed to you, you will feel much shame. You must put down your weapons and eliminate all the hatred and anger which torments you right now. Then look at what has happened to you. Satan has deceived you in a way so that your verbal and written attacks on this Work goes way beyond that which is expected of you as a priest.*

*Why has this happened? It is to delay this Mission and to take people away from My Prayers, which have been sent from Heaven to save souls. What you are doing is trying to stop Me, your Jesus, in My Plan for the salvation of humanity. This is a very serious offense against God. Here is a Crusade Prayer to help you to respond to My Call and to release you from the torment of doubt.” (Your Jesus)*

I come before You confused, unsure and frustrated, Dear Jesus, because I am worried about the Truth You proclaim within Your Messages. Forgive me if I have wronged You. Forgive me if I cannot hear You. Open my eyes so that I can be shown what it is You need me to understand.

I implore You, to give me the Power of the Holy Spirit to show me the Truth. I love You, Dear Jesus, and I beg You to release me from the torment of doubt. Help me to respond to Your call. Forgive me if I have offended You and bring me closer to Your Heart. Guide me to Your New Kingdom and grant me the favour, so that through my own prayers and suffering, I can help You to salvage souls so precious to Your Sacred Heart. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (110) For Priests to Remain True to Your Holy Word (23/6/13)**

*“I Am the Truth. You have been given the Truth. Only the Truth can save your souls from damnation. The Truth will free you. Lies will destroy you. I solemnly promise each of you, My precious sacred servants extraordinary Graces, in order to persevere in the face of persecution, as your faith will be tested to the limits, if you recite this prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Dearest Jesus, I beg You to keep me strong and courageous, so that I can defend the Truth in Your Most Holy Name. Give me the Grace I need – I implore – to give testimony to Your Holy Word at all times.

Enable me to withstand the pressures to promote untruths, when I know in my heart that they offend You. Help me to remain true to Your Holy Word, until the day I die. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (114) For Priests to Receive the Gift of Truth (10/7/13)**

*“The time is close and you must prepare yourselves, for the darkness will descend soon. Those of you who are blessed with the Light of God will suffer at the hands of My enemies. Remember these Words, recite them and I will reveal the Truth to you, through the Gift of the Holy Spirit.” (Your Jesus)*

My Lord, open my eyes. Allow me to see the enemy and close my heart to deceit. I surrender all to You, Dear Jesus. I trust in Your Mercy. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (135) To Defend the Truth (6/2/14)**

*“When the day comes and when they are called to swear an oath, which will deny the Divinity of my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, they must never doubt the real intentions of those who demand this of them. When they are asked to renounce the meaning of the Holy Eucharist and accept a new interpretation, they will know then that the hour has come. That will be the day when the rot will set in and the crumbling of the walls will be witnessed under the roofs of churches everywhere. I desire that all priests,*

*who will have to face these sorrowful trials, recite this Crusade Prayer.”*  
(Mother of Salvation)

O beloved Mother of Salvation, help me in my moment of need. Pray that I am blessed with the Gifts poured down upon my unworthy soul, by the Power of the Holy Spirit, to defend the Truth at all times. Sustain me in every incident, where I am asked to deny the Truth, the Word of God, the Holy Sacraments and the Most Holy Eucharist.

Help me to use the Graces I receive to stand firm against the wickedness of Satan and all those poor souls he uses to defile your Son, Jesus Christ. Help me in my hour of need. For the sake of souls, give me the courage to provide the Sacraments to each child of God, when I may be forbidden by the enemies of God to do so. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (170) To Uphold the Holy Word of God (13/10/14)**

*“My dearly beloved daughter, My Heart is so broken at this time. The traitors have pierced My Side and the earth is now being flooded with an outpouring of My Grief, which is so intense, that I cannot be comforted. I ask now, who among My sacred servants will be strong enough to uphold the Truth? I give you, the final Crusade Prayer. It is for priests. **I ask that My sacred servants recite it daily.**”* (Your Jesus)

O Dear Lord, my beloved Jesus Christ, hold me, protect me, keep me in the Light of Your Face, as my persecution intensifies, when my only sin is to uphold the Truth, the Holy Word of God.

Help me to find the courage to serve You faithfully at all times. Give me Your Courage and Your Strength, as I fight to defend Your Teachings against fierce opposition.

Never desert me, Jesus, in my time of need and provide me with everything I need to continue to serve You, through the provision of the Holy Sacraments and Your Precious Body and Blood, through the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.

Bless me Jesus. Walk with me. Rest in me. Stay with me. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayers for All People to Prepare for The Warning**

### **Crusade Prayer (1) My Gift to Jesus to Save Souls (17/11/11)**

*My beloved daughter, please ask My children to recite these prayers from now until The Warning. My followers are requested to recite these prayers which I will give you every day to save souls. This is the first prayer. (Jesus)*

My Dearest Jesus, You who love us so much, allow me in my humble way to help save Your precious souls. Have mercy on all sinners no matter how grievously they offend You. Allow me through prayer and suffering to help those souls who may not survive The Warning to seek a place beside You in Your Kingdom. Hear my prayer, O Sweet Jesus, to help You win over those souls You yearn for. O Sacred Heart of Jesus, I pledge my allegiance to Your Most Holy Will at all times. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (3) Rid the World of Fear (19/11/11)**

O my Lord Jesus Christ, I beseech You to rid the world of fear which detaches souls from Your loving Heart. I pray that souls who will experience real fear during The Warning will stop and allow Your Mercy to flood their souls so that they will be free to love You in the way they should. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (4) Unite all Families (20/11/11)**

Unite all families, Jesus, during The Warning, so that they may receive eternal salvation. I pray that all families remain together in union with You, Jesus so that they may inherit Your New Paradise on Earth. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (5) Praise to God the Most High (21/11/11)**

O Eternal Father, we offer You our prayers in joyful thanksgiving for Your precious Gift of Mercy to the whole of mankind. We rejoice and offer You most glorious King our praise and adoration for Your loving and tender mercy. You, God the Most High are our King, and for this Gift You now bring to us we lie at Your feet in humble servitude. Please God, have mercy on all Your children. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (6) Prayer to Stop the Antichrist (22/11/11)**

O Jesus, I pray that God in His Mercy will prevent the Antichrist and his vile army from causing terror and inflicting hardship on Your children. We pray that he will be stopped and that the hand of chastisement will be avoided through the conversion achieved during The Warning. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (7) Prayer for Those Who Refuse Mercy (22/11/11)**

Jesus, I urge You to forgive those sinners so dark of soul who will refuse the light of Your Mercy. Forgive them, Jesus, I plead with You in order to redeem them from the sins which they find it so difficult to extract themselves from. Flood their hearts with Your rays of Mercy and allow them the chance to return to Your fold. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (15) Thanks for the Gift of Divine Mercy (19/12/11)**

O my Heavenly Father, we honour You with a deep appreciation of the sacrifice You made when You sent a Saviour into the world. We offer You in joy and thanksgiving, our prayer in humble gratitude for the Gift You now give to Your children, the Gift of Divine Mercy. O God the Most High, make us worthy to accept this Great Mercy with gratitude. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (16) To Accept Graces offered During The Warning (31/12/11)**

O my Jesus, keep me strong during this trial of Your Great Mercy. Give me the graces needed to become little in Your Eyes. Open my eyes to the truth of Your promise of Eternal Salvation. Forgive me my sins and show me Your Love and Hand of Friendship. Embrace me into the arms of the Holy Family so that we can all become one again. I love You, Jesus and promise from this day forth that I will proclaim Your Holy Word without fear in my heart and with purity of soul for ever and ever. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (17) Prayer for Dark Souls (1/1/12)**

*“Pray for these souls I urge you. My Son is determined to save these souls first. He needs more prayer children. You must beg for mercy for these darkened souls. My child, ask my children to dedicate this Crusade of Prayer to me, The Mother of Salvation.”*

O Immaculate Heart of Mary, Mother of Salvation and Mediatrix of all Graces, you who will participate in the salvation of humanity from the wickedness of Satan, pray for us. Mother of Salvation, pray that all souls can be saved and accept the Love and Mercy shown by your Son, Our Lord Jesus Christ, who comes once again to save humanity and to give us the chance of eternal salvation. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (19) Prayer for Young People (13/1/12)**

*“Their wickedness causes My Son to weep and His Wounds to fester. It is important that as many souls as possible are enveloped into the Arms of My Son at His Divine Mercy. Please ask for this Crusade of Prayer to be said to me, the Mother of Salvation, to save these poor children.” (Mother of Salvation)*

Mother of Salvation, I ask you to pray for the mercy of young souls, who are in terrible darkness, so that they recognise your Beloved Son when He comes to redeem the whole of mankind. Let not one soul fall by the wayside. Let not one soul reject His Great Mercy. I pray, Mother, that all are saved and ask you to cover these souls with your Holy Mantle to provide them the protection they need from the deceiver. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (29) Protect the Practice of Christianity (12/2/12)**

*“Now they will surge forth in confidence and persecute My Son through the suffering they will inflict on His followers. Pray hard, children, to protect your faith and your right to honour My Son in public without being made to feel ashamed. Please pray this, the Crusade Prayer to protect the practice of Christianity.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O my Lord, Jesus Christ, I beseech You to pour down Your Holy

Spirit over all of Your children. I beg You to forgive those who have hatred in their souls for You. I pray that atheists open up their hardened hearts during Your Great Mercy and that Your children who love You can honour You with dignity to rise above all persecution. Please fill all Your children with the Gift of Your Spirit so that they can rise with courage and lead Your army into the final battle against Satan, his demons and all those souls who are slaves to his false promises. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (43) Save Souls During The Warning (3/4/12)**

*“Your prayer, begging for the salvation of their souls, is needed now. This must be your priority now during Holy Week for when you ask My beloved Father, in My Holy Name, to save such sinners; your prayers will be answered.” (Your Beloved Jesus Christ)*

O God the Almighty Father, on behalf of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ and in commemoration of His Death on the Cross to save us from our sins. I beg You to save souls who cannot save themselves and who may die in mortal sin during The Warning.

In atonement for the sufferings of Your beloved Son, I urge You to forgive those who are unable to seek redemption because they will not live long enough to ask Jesus, Your Son for Mercy to free them from sin. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (55) Prepare for The Warning (21/5/12)**

*“Ignore the taunts, the sneers and the ridicule from those who try to stop you. Rise and proclaim My Most Holy Word at all costs. Those who profess to speak in My Name and try to demean you are crucifying Me. It is not you they torment, but, Me, their Beloved Saviour. Human opinion is not important. All that matters are those souls that I yearn to save.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O my Dear Jesus, please open the hearts of all God’s children to the Gift of Your Great Mercy. Help them to accept Your Divine Mercy with love and gratitude. Enable them to become humble before You and beg for the forgiveness of their sins so that they can become part of Your Glorious Kingdom. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (58) Crusade of Conversion (31/5/12)**

*“Call this month the Crusade of Conversion month and pray as one through prayer groups throughout the world.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Dear Jesus, I call on You to embrace all God’s children and cover them with Your Precious Blood. Let each drop of Your Blood cover every soul to shield them from the evil one. Open the hearts of all especially hardened souls and those who know You, but who are stained with the sin of pride, to fall down and beg for the light of Your Love to flood their souls.

Open their eyes to see the Truth so that the dawn of Your Divine Mercy will shower down upon them so they are covered with the Rays of Your Mercy. Convert all souls through the graces I ask You for now, Dear Jesus (personal intention here). I beg You for Mercy and offer You this gift of fasting for one day every week for this month of (eg. June) in atonement for all sins. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (60) Prayer for Conversion of Families During The Warning (17/6/12)**

*“I, your beloved Jesus, wish you, My dearly beloved daughter, to ask all of My followers to heed My Instructions. Look to each member of your own family, those, among your midst, who do not follow My Teachings. Look, amongst you, for those souls lost to Me, who outwardly reject Me. Then I ask that you pray hard for them at this time. You must beg for Mercy for their souls. Your prayers and sacrifices can save them from a terrible suffering during the Purification at The Warning. The Warning, while not to be feared and must be welcomed as My special Gift, will cause pain in those who are not in a state of grace. Prepare your souls beforehand, for healthy souls will find The Warning a Joyous Event. They will not suffer because they will be in a state of grace, especially if they receive the Sacrament of Confession regularly. Their strength will help those who must go through the pain of Purgatory, after The Warning. Help those who will not listen through the daily recital of My Divine Mercy Chaplet. Offer a sacrifice, to Me, your Jesus, in reparation for the sins of your families. I will show Mercy to everyone who accepts the black state of their souls, when they are shown their sins during The Warning. Only those with genuine humility and a pure heart will be forgiven.*

*Those, including children who forsake Me, are in desperate need of your prayers.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Sweet Jesus, I beg for Mercy for the souls of my family (*name them here*). I offer You my sufferings, my trials and my prayers to save their souls from the spirit of darkness. Let not one of these, Your children denounce You or reject Your Hand of Mercy.

Open their hearts to entwine with Your Sacred Heart so that they can seek the forgiveness necessary to save them from the fires of Hell. Give them the chance to make amends so that they can be converted with the Rays of Your Divine Mercy. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (65) For those in Mortal Sin (9/7/12)**

*“I now bequeath a special prayer also for you to say for those poor souls who may die of shock during The Warning and who may be in mortal sin.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, Saviour of mankind, through Your Divine Mercy I plead for clemency for all those poor souls in sin who may be taken from this earth during The Warning. Forgive them their sins and in memory of Your Passion, I beg You to grant me this special favour in atonement for their sins. I offer myself to You in mind, body and soul as a penance to salvage their souls, and to bring them eternal life. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (67) Keep My Children Safe from the King of Lies (17/7/12)**

*“Please, I urge you to help me save their little souls. Bring them to Me. Never force them. Instead consecrate young children to Me through this prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Please Dear Jesus, I ask You to keep my children safe from the King of Lies. I consecrate these children (*name them*) to Your Sacred Heart and ask that through the cloak of Your Precious Blood, You will enlighten their souls and take them safely into Your loving Arms so that they can be protected from all harm.

I ask that You open their hearts and flood their souls with Your Holy Spirit during the Illumination of Conscience so that they are cleansed of every iniquity. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (115) For the Gift of Conversion (18/7/13)**

*“The Swords of Salvation will have a dual purpose. The First Sword will slay the Beast and I have been given the authority to do this on the Final Day. The other Sword will pierce the hearts of the most hardened sinners and will be the Sword by which their souls will be saved.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, cover my soul with your tears of Salvation. Rid me of doubts. Lift my heart, so that I will feel the Presence of your Son. Bring me peace and solace. Pray that I will be truly converted. Help me to accept the Truth and open my heart to receive the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (118) For the Lost Generation of Young Souls (2/9/13)**

*“Remember, those Christians amongst you who have been fed the Word of God since you were young children are blessed. Because of this, you have a duty to pray for the lost generation. Please, I ask you to pray for these young souls with this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, I call out to Your Mercy for the lost generation of young souls. For those who do not know You, cover them with the Gift of sight.

For those who do know You, but who ignore You, draw them back into Your Mercy. Please give them the proof of Your Existence soon and guide them towards those who can help them and guide them towards the Truth. Fill their minds and souls with the longing for You. Help them to recognise the emptiness, which exists in them because they do not feel Your Presence. I beg You, Dear Lord, not to forsake them and in Your Mercy grant them Eternal Life. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (127) To Save My Soul and those of My Loved Ones (18/11/13)**

*“Now is the time to remind yourselves of everything that I taught you. Now is the time to examine The Ten Commandments and ask yourselves if you have truly lived your lives accordingly. Be honest with yourselves because if you are not, you will – either way – be shown how you have*

*grieved Me in your lifetime. But, let Me give you comfort. I come only as a God of Mercy. I do not come to frighten you, for I truly love each of you, no matter what you have done, but My Patience is limited. Only those who accept the grievous nature of their sins against God can be enveloped into My Divine Mercy. Those who reject Me will have little time to redeem themselves, for I will separate the sheep from the goats. One side will come with Me. The other side will be left and then the New Beginning will be made known to every creature. Only those who love Me will be given Eternal Life.*

*Heed now My Call, for I do this to ensure that as many of you as possible are prepared well before the Day of the The Warning.” (Your Jesus)*

O Jesus, prepare me, so I can come before You without shame. Help me and my loved ones (*name them here....*) to get ready to confess all our wrong doings. To admit our short-comings. To ask for the forgiveness of all sins. To show love to those we have wronged. To beg for Mercy for salvation. To humble ourselves before You, so that on the Day of the Great Illumination, my conscience and those of (*name them here.....*) will be clear and that You will flood my soul with Your Divine Mercy. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (131) The Mercy Prayer (28/12/13)**

*“My child, my Son has instructed me to bring the world this important Message. He desires that all those who have family and friends, who reject God and who deny my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, must know that He will shower them with His Graces when you recite this special Crusade Prayer for them. When you say this Prayer; He will show each of them great Compassion and He will redeem them and pull them back from the brink of desolation.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O my dear Mother of Salvation, please ask your Son, Jesus Christ, to grant Mercy to (*name all here...*) during The Warning and again on the final Day, before they come before your Son.

Please pray that each of them will be saved and enjoy the fruits of Eternal Life. Protect them, every day, and take them to your Son, so that His Presence will be shown to them and that they will be granted peace of the spirit and attain great Graces. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (150) To Save the Souls of Non-believers (16/5/14)**

*“Today, as I speak with you before the Great Day, I desire that you bring Me the souls of non-believers. You must do this through prayer and by reciting this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, I ask You to save all those who, through no fault of their own, refuse to acknowledge You. I offer to You my suffering to bring You the souls of those who reject You and for the Mercy You will pour out over the whole world. Have Mercy on their souls. Take them into Your Heavenly Refuge and forgive them their sins. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayers to be Prayed till The Second Coming of Christ**

The crusade prayers are grouped into broad categories below

### **For Salvation of Souls**

#### **Crusade Prayer (9) Offer of Suffering as a Gift (28/11/11)**

O Most Sacred Heart of Jesus, teach me to accept insults in Your Holy Name when I proclaim Your Word with humble thanksgiving. Teach me to understand how humiliation, pain, and suffering bring me closer to Your Sacred Heart. Allow me to accept such trials with love and generosity of spirit so that I may present them as the gifts so precious to You in order to save souls. Amen.

#### **Crusade Prayer (13) Prayer Calling for Immunity (from God the Father) (11/12/11)**

*“My solemn promise, children, is that all those of you who call on Me, on behalf of My beloved Son, Jesus Christ, to save your brothers and sisters, that they will be granted immediate immunity. Special graces will be given to each of you who pledges a full month of prayer for their souls. Here is what I request you to say.” (God the Most High)*

O Heavenly Father, through the love of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ whose Passion on the Cross saved us from sin, please save all those who still reject His Hand of Mercy. Flood their souls, Dear Father, with Your token of love. I plead with You, Heavenly Father, hear my prayer and save these souls from eternal damnation. Through Your Mercy allow them to be the first to enter the New Era of Peace on Earth. Amen.

#### **Crusade Prayer (14) Prayer to God the Father for Protection Against Nuclear War (14/12/11)**

*“My Father has given permission to herald My Second Coming within a very short period of time on Earth. It will happen soon after The Warning. All souls need to be fully prepared.” (Your Loving Saviour Jesus Christ)*

O Almighty Father, God the Most High, please have mercy on all sinners. Open their hearts to accept salvation and to receive

an abundance of graces. Hear my pleas for my own family and ensure that each one will find favour in Your loving Heart. O Divine Heavenly Father, protect all Your children on earth from any nuclear war or other acts which are being planned to destroy Your children. Keep us from all harm and protect us. Enlighten us so we can open our eyes, hear and accept the truth of our salvation without any fear in our souls. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (21) Thanksgiving to God the Father for the Salvation of Mankind (24/1/12)**

*“Pray that more of My children who, because they are in pain, do not seek out these spiritual outlets which are not from God. Pray now in thanksgiving for this special gift which is now being offered to mankind by My Father, in this the Crusade Prayer.” (Your Beloved Jesus)*

We praise You and thank You, O Holy God, the Almighty Creator of mankind, for the love and compassion You have for humanity. We thank You for the gift of salvation You bestow on Your poor children. We beg You, O Lord, to save those who follow the evil one and that their hearts will be opened to the truth of their eternal life. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (30) Prayer to Avert War, Famine and Religious Persecution (14/2/12)**

*“I will protect all of My children who have the Seal of My love embedded in their souls. You will be spared the persecution so that you remain strong to pray with all your might for these wicked people. This will help dilute the terror and avert war, famine and religious persecution. Prayer to Me, your Father, must now be included in your daily prayers with this special Crusade Prayer.” (God The Father)*

O my Eternal Father, God the Creator of the Universe, in the Name of Your Precious Son, I beg You to make us love You more. Help us to be brave, fearless, and strong in the face of adversity. Accept our sacrifices, sufferings and trials as a gift before Your Throne to save Your children on earth. Soften the hearts of unclean souls. Open their eyes to the truth of Your love so that they can join with all of Your children in the Paradise on earth You have lovingly created for us according to Your Divine Will. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (34) My Gift of Fasting (during Lent) to Jesus**  
(22/2/12)

*“Reflect on My Life on earth and the gift I bestowed, by My Death on the Cross, to provide all of My children with Eternal Life. These few weeks of Lent must be used to prepare your souls and those of your brothers and sisters. Please prepare for Holy Week and Easter by reciting this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Beloved Jesus)*

O my Jesus, help me in my own small way to imitate Your Life of sacrifice in order to save mankind. Allow me to offer You the gift of fasting one day a week throughout Lent to save all of humanity so that they can enter the gates of the New Paradise on Earth. I offer You, Dear Jesus, my sacrifice with love and joy in my heart to show You the extent of my love through this sacrifice. I beg You for the salvation of every soul who may have fallen from grace. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (35) Prayer for Souls to Enter Paradise** (1/3/12)

*“These are the lost souls for whom My beloved Mother spills tears. These are the sinners you must help Me save because I want to save all of God’s children. Pray and join together to help Me draw every single soul together as we enter the gates of the New Paradise.” (Your beloved Jesus Christ)*

O my Jesus, help me to help You salvage the remnants of Your children on earth. I pray that You will, through Your Mercy, salvage souls from the spirit of darkness. Accept my trials, sufferings and sorrows in this life to save souls from the fires of hell. Fill me with the graces to offer You these sufferings with love and joy in my heart so that we will all unite, as one in love for the Blessed Trinity and live with You, as one holy family in Paradise. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (37) For the Unification of all God’s Children**  
(14/3/12)

*“Here is a special Crusade Prayer for the unification of God’s children. It will spread love in the every corner of the earth and dispel the hatred that grows every day. This hatred, caused by Satan through the weakness of humanity, and which creates atrocities such as torture, murder, abortion and suicide can be averted through this Crusade Prayer.” (Jesus Christ)*

O Dear Jesus, unite all Your beloved followers in love so that we can spread the truth of Your promise for eternal salvation throughout the whole world. We pray that those lukewarm souls afraid of offering themselves to You in mind, body and soul will drop their armour of pride and open their hearts to Your love, and become part of Your holy family on earth.

Embrace all those lost souls, Dear Jesus, and allow our love, as their brothers and sisters to lift them from the wilderness and take them with us into the bosom, love and light of the Holy Trinity. We place all our hope, trust and love in Your Holy Hands. We beg You to expand our devotion so that we can help save more souls. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (41) For the Souls of Non-Believers (25/3/12)**

*“Even The Warning will not convert many of them who proclaim to be atheists. Their only salvation is through the prayers and suffering of victim souls. I urge you to pray for these souls through this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Jesus, help Your poor children who are blind to Your promise of salvation. I beseech You, with the help of my prayers and suffering, to open the eyes of non-believers so that they can see Your tender love and run into Your Sacred Arms for protection. Help them to see the truth and seek forgiveness for all their sins so that they can be saved and be the first to enter the Gates of the New Paradise. I pray for these poor souls including men, women and children and urge You to absolve them from their sins. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (64) Save My Brothers and Sisters (4/7/12)**

*“You are the soldiers my Son needs at this time. It will be through your love for Him that He will grant graces upon lost souls when you invoke His help through your prayers. Here is the Crusade Prayer to save sinners.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O my Dearest Saviour, Jesus Christ, accept my gift of prayer and sacrifices to help save my brothers and sisters from the prison of darkness they are in. Allow me to help salvage their souls. I beg You to forgive them for their sins and I ask that You flood their

souls with the Holy Spirit so that they will run into Your Arms as the refuge they so desperately need before they are lost forever. I offer You my gift of surrender for such souls in humble servitude and thanksgiving. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (73) For Young Souls, Young Children (15/8/12)**

*“Parents must rise in unison in accordance with My Heart’s desire to protect the young whose souls are the number one target of the evil one. He knows how precious young souls are to Me and he will relentlessly seek them out. I ask you to say this Crusade Prayer for Young Souls, Young Children.” (Your Jesus)*

O Jesus, help me to save the souls of young people all over the world. By Your grace help them to see the truth of Your existence. Bring them to Your Sacred Heart and open their eyes to Your Love and Mercy. Save them from the fires of Hell and through my prayers, have Mercy on their souls. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (75) I Assign My Pain to You, Dear Jesus (4/9/12)**

*“My Graces helped you in your submission to these requests of suffering. They granted you a strength, which allowed you to rise, stand high and praise God. For these are graces to help you accept suffering as a gift to God to save souls in mortal sin. The next time someone torments you, treats you cruelly and mentally abuses you, children, if you could remember this then you will overcome your pain. Say to Me this Crusade Prayer...” (Your Jesus)*

Jesus, I assign my pain and suffering to that which You suffered during Your Agony on Calvary.

For every abuse and verbal onslaught I suffer, I offer it in honour of Your Crowning of Thorns. For every unfair criticism of me, I offer it in honour of Your humiliation in front of Pilate.

For every physical torment I endure at the hands of others, I offer it in honour of Your Scourging at the Pillar. For every insult I endure, I offer it up in honour of the terrible physical torture You endured during the Crowning of Thorns when they tore out Your Eye.

For every time I imitate You, impart Your Teachings and when I am sneered at in Your Name, let me help You on the road to Calvary.

Help me to be rid of pride and never to be afraid to admit that I love You, Dear Jesus. Then when all seems hopeless in my life, Dear Jesus, help me to be brave by remembering how You willingly allowed Yourself to be Crucified in such a vile and cruel way.

Help me to stand up and be counted as a true Christian, a true soldier in Your army, humble and contrite in my heart, in remembrance of the Sacrifice You made for me.

Hold my hand, Dear Jesus and show me how my own suffering can inspire others to join Your army with like-minded souls who love You. Help me to accept suffering and to offer it up to You as a gift to save souls in the final battle against the tyranny of the evil one. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (79) For Two Billion Lost Souls (27/9/12)**

*“My dearly beloved daughter, the Mission to salvage those two billion souls, who will refuse My Hand of Mercy, must form part of daily prayer for all those who call themselves a Crusader of God.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, I beg You to pour Your Mercy over the lost souls. Forgive them their rejection of You and use my prayer and suffering so You can, through Your Mercy, pour over them the Graces they need to sanctify their souls.

I ask You for the gift of clemency for their souls. I ask You to open their hearts so they will go to You and ask You to fill them with the Holy Spirit so they can accept the Truth of Your Love and live with You and all of God’s family for ever. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (80) For the Souls of those who Commit Murder (14/10/12)**

*“I urge you all to call on Me, through this Crusade Prayer, to seek redemption for those souls, in mortal sin, who commit murder.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, I beg for Mercy for those who commit murder. I

urge for clemency for those in mortal sin. I offer my own suffering and difficulties over to You, so that You can open Your Heart, and forgive them their sins.

I ask that You cover all those with evil intent in their souls with Your Precious Blood, so that they can be washed clean of their iniquities. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (88) For Souls After The Warning (3/12/12)**

*“Many, many, souls will accept My Hand of Mercy, but for the souls who have committed mortal sin, they will be so hardened that they will shun My Mercy. This Crusade Prayer must be recited for souls for after The Warning.” (Your Jesus)*

O Sacred Heart of Jesus, show Mercy to all of us poor sinners. Enlighten those hearts of stone, so desperate in their quest for guidance. Forgive them their iniquities.

Help them, through Your Love and Mercy, to find it in their hearts to grasp Your great Gift of Redemption. I implore You to forgive all souls who reject the Truth of God.

Cover them with Your Light, Dear Jesus so that it will blind them to the wickedness and snares of the devil who will try to cut them off from You for eternity.

I beg You to give all God’s children the strength to be thankful for Your Great Mercy. I ask that You open the door to Your Kingdom to all lost souls who wander the earth in a state of helplessness and hopelessness. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (103) To Share the Cup of Suffering with Christ (22/3/13)**

*“Even a small token of fasting will glean, for all of you, an insight into My Plan of Salvation and how you can help Me to salvage the souls of all sinners. It is through fasting that you will become whole again. By cleansing your body, your spirit will be renewed. I also desire that you receive the Sacrament of Confession, or what form of reconciliation is available to you. Please, if you are unable to receive this Sacrament then*

*accept the Gift I have given you of My Plenary Indulgence some time ago. Then in spirit, I wish you to join with Me, as if you were present with My Apostles at My Last Supper. You will share with Me, the unleavened bread and eat with Me at My table. You, My followers, can share with Me, My Cup of Suffering, by your own free will, should you accept My offer. If you can accept this, you will, in atonement for the sins of mortal man, save millions of souls. I will grant Mercy to the most hardened sinners, in return for your gift of suffering.*

*Here is the Crusade Prayer for you if you wish to share My Cup of Suffering. Recite this, three times, when you can, but preferably during any time of fasting.” (Your Jesus)*

I lay before You, Dear Jesus, and at Your Feet to do what you will with me for the good of all. Let me share Your Cup of Suffering.

Take this gift from me, so that You can save those poor souls who are lost and without hope. Take me, in body, so I can share Your Pain. Hold my heart in Your Sacred Hands and bring my soul in union with You.

Through my gift of suffering, I allow Your Divine Presence to embrace my soul, so that you can redeem all sinners and unite all God’s children forever and ever. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (104) Free this soul from slavery (11/4/13)**

*“Do this every single day. At the end of every month you will be full of joy because you will know how many such souls have been given this Great Mercy. This is just another Gift I bless you with and the graces you will receive when you recite this Crusade Prayer will be in abundance.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, I present to You the soul of my brother and sister, who has abandoned their soul to Satan. Take this soul and redeem it in Your Holy Eyes. Free this soul from slavery to the Beast and bring it eternal salvation. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (105) Gift of Conversion for Others (19/4/13)**

*“I offer you this Gift so that you, through the Prayers I give to the world at this time, can save the whole of humanity. If you come to Me, free of pride and with an open and clear conscience, you will know instantly that you have been given this Gift. It is the Gift of Conversion for others.”  
(Your Jesus)*

O my Dearest Jesus, with my love for You please accept my soul in unison with You. Take my soul, cover it with Your Holy Spirit and help me, through this Prayer, save all those I come into contact with. Engulf every soul I meet with Your Holy Mercy and offer them the salvation needed to enter Your Kingdom. Hear my prayers. Listen to my pleas and through Your Mercy, salvage the souls of the whole of humanity. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (106) Mercy for the Young Who Don't Acknowledge God (9/5/13)**

*“My Love for those young people of every nation, colour and creed, who do not acknowledge Me, is everlasting. My sorrow for these little souls of Mine is deep. They are to be prayed for, especially now. I will take them into My Mercy, without hesitation, if you ask Me through this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, take under Your protection the souls of these children of God who do not know You, who do not acknowledge Your Love and who do not accept Your Promise. Pour out Your grace of conversion and give them eternal life. Be merciful to all those who do not believe in Your Presence and who will not seek remorse for their sins. Amen.

### **Crusade (112) For the Grace of Salvation (5/7/13)**

*“I am giving all those who love Me the Graces to defeat this sinister and powerful group, who curse Me every second of the day, when you say this short Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, I call on You to cover the souls of those who have been infested by Satan with Your special Grace of Salvation. Free their poor souls from the wicked captivity from which they cannot escape. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (117) For Those who have Sold their Souls (29/8/13)**

*“So much time is spent in the battle for self-glory, which is caused by an obsessive love of themselves, that God plays no role at all in their lives. Many of them reject God openly through the desecration of the Holy Crucifix – so little shame do they have. Know that they would suffer a terrible fate, were I not to intervene. These are just one group of lost souls, which I will garner and then provide them with the Gift of Salvation, because of your prayers, My beloved followers. I will take them through this special prayer, into My Refuge.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, I consecrate the souls of (*list them here*) and all those who swapped their souls for the price of fame. Rid them of their infestation. Turn them away from the threat of the Illuminati, who devour them. Give them the courage to walk away from this wicked bondage without fear. Take them into Your Arms of Mercy and nurture them back to a state of grace, so they are fit to stand before You.

By Your Divinity, help me through this prayer, for Satan’s adopted souls, to prise them away from Masonry. Free them from the shackles which bind them and which result in a terrible torture in the chambers of Hell.

Help them, through the suffering of chosen souls, through my prayers and through Your Mercy, to be in the front line, ready to enter the Gates of the New Era of Peace – the New Paradise. I beg You to release them from captivity. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (130) Novena of Salvation Crusade Prayer (1/12/13)**

*“I now give all of you a special Gift, blessed by my Son, so that all souls will be granted immunity from the fires of Hell and be granted salvation. My Son desires that every soul be saved, no matter how grievous their sin. I ask that you now begin the Novena of Salvation. You must begin this immediately and continue it, as I instruct you to, to the end of time. **You must recite this Prayer for a full seven consecutive days during one calendar month commencing on Mondays, in the morning time. You***

*must recite it three times during each of the seven days and on one of these days you must fast. By fasting you are requested to eat only one main meal during the day and then bread and water only at the other two meal times. This is the prayer you must say for each of the seven days.”* (Your Mother, Mother of Salvation)

My beloved Mother of Salvation, please gain for all souls the Gift of Eternal Salvation through the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ. Through your intercession, I plead that you will pray to release all souls from bondage to Satan. Please ask your Son to show Mercy and forgiveness for those souls who reject Him, hurt Him with their indifference, and who adore false doctrine and false gods.

We beseech you, dear Mother, to beg for the graces to open the hearts of those souls who are most in need of your help. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (147) God the Father, Show Mercy on Those Who Deny Your Son (20/4/14)**

*“I desire that you be aware of these Three Days of Darkness, so that you do not fear them. Holy candles will provide the only light permitted by Me, to allow those who love Me to see and to await, with joy, My Son’s Arrival.”* (God the Father)

O God, my Eternal Father, I ask You to show Mercy on those who deny Your Son. I plead for the souls of those who try to destroy Your prophets. I beg for the conversion of souls, who are lost to You and I ask that You help all Your children to prepare their souls and amend their lives, in accordance with Your Divine Will, in anticipation of the Second Coming of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (154) Feast Day of Mother of Salvation Prayer (4 June) (4/6/14)**

*“I declare this day, 4 June 2014, as the Feast Day of the Mother of Salvation. On this day, when you recite this prayer, I will intercede on behalf of all souls for the Gift of Salvation, especially for those who are in great spiritual darkness of the soul.”* (Mother of Salvation)

O Mother of Salvation, I place before you today on this day, 4 June, the Feast Day of the Mother of Salvation, the souls of the

following (*list names*). Please give me and all those who honour you, dear Mother, and who distribute the Medal of Salvation, every protection from the evil one and all those who reject the Mercy of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, and all the Gifts He bequeaths to humanity. Pray, dear Mother, that all souls will be granted the Gift of Eternal Salvation. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (157) For Souls in Captivity (14/6/14)**

*“I plead with you to help Me save these poor unfortunate souls, for they cannot save their own souls through their free choice any more. I desire that, through your prayers, you beg for the relief of souls in captivity, so that they will come back to Me.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, release those souls who are slaves to false gods and Satan. Help us through our prayers to bring them relief from the pain of possession. Open the gates of their prison and show them the path to the Kingdom of God, before they are taken hostage by Satan into the abyss of Hell.

We beg You, Jesus, to cover these souls with the Power of the Holy Spirit, so they will seek out the Truth and help them to find the courage to turn their backs on the snares and wickedness of the devil. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (169) For the Salvation of Those Who Reject Christ (7/10/14)**

*“They will not come to Me, on their own accord, and so it will only be through the suffering of chosen souls, who have consecrated themselves to Me, and your own offerings, that they can be saved. Please recite this prayer to save all sinners.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, by Your Compassion and Mercy, I beg You for the salvation of those who have rejected You; who deny Your Existence; who deliberately oppose Your Holy Word and whose bitter hearts have poisoned their souls against the Light and the Truth of Your Divinity.

Have Mercy on all sinners. Forgive those who blaspheme against the Holy Trinity and help me, in my own way, and through my

personal sacrifices, to embrace within Your Loving Arms, those sinners who need Your Mercy the most.

I give You my promise, that through my thoughts, my actions and the spoken word, to serve You as best I can in Your Mission of Salvation. Amen.

## **Protection Against Persecution, the False Prophet, the Antichrist & Satan**

### **Crusade Prayer (10) Carrying the Flame of Your Love (29/11/11)**

Help us, Dear Jesus, to rise fearlessly in Your Name to carry the flame of Your Love across all nations. Give us, Your children, the strength to face the abuse we will be faced with among all those who are not true believers in Your Mercy. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (18) Stop the Antichrist and His Group (11/1/12)**

*“Never fear, because My Mercy will have an important influence over this Sect who have been plotting against My Church for centuries. They cannot and will not win. But they will cause tremendous terror unless prayer can mitigate their wicked dominance. Pray the new Crusade of Prayer to help stop the Antichrist and his group about whom I speak.”*  
(Your beloved Jesus)

O Dear Jesus, save the world from the Antichrist. Protect us from the wicked snares of Satan. Save the last remnants of Your Church from evil. Give all Your churches the strength and graces needed to defend ourselves against wars and persecution planned by Satan and his army of terrorists. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (20) Stop the Antichrist from Destroying the World (19/1/12)**

*“He has no shame and will boast of his humanitarian efforts. Many will fall for his charm while he will appeal to their goodness of heart. Here is the Crusade of Prayer to help stop the Antichrist from destroying My children.”* (Your beloved Jesus Christ)

O God the Father, in the Name of Your precious Son, I call on You to prevent the Antichrist from ensnaring the souls of Your children. I beg You, Almighty Father, to stop him from inflicting terror on Your children. I beg You to stop him from contaminating Your creation and ask You to have mercy on those poor souls who will be powerless against him. Hear my prayer, Dear Father and save all Your children from this terrible evil. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (42) Prayer of Fasting to stop One World Currency (27/3/12)**

*“As soon as this prayer is said during your fast, my Eternal Father will stop these people from inflicting the austerity they are planning so that they can control you. These same people want to abolish Christianity so it is important that you stop this from happening through special sacrifices.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O God Most High, I offer You my gift of fasting so that You will stop the grip of evil in the world being planned to starve my country of food including the Bread of life. Accept my offering and listen to my pleas for other nations to prevent them from the suffering being planned by the Antichrist. Save us, Dear Lord from this wickedness and protect our faith so that we can honour You with the freedom we need to love and adore You, for ever and ever. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (44) Strength to Defend My Faith Against the False Prophet (12/4/12)**

*“Be assured that it will be the Catholic Church, founded by Me and placed under the command of My beloved Apostle Peter, which will suffer the greatest in the end times. Be on your guard at all times. Please recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, give me the strength to focus on Your Teachings and to proclaim Your Holy Word at all times. Never allow me to be tempted to idolise the False Prophet who will try to present himself like You. Keep my love for You strong. Give me the graces of discernment so that I will never deny the truth contained in the Holy Bible no matter how many lies are presented to me to encourage me to turn my back on Your true Word. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (52) Prayer to The Father (8/5/12)**

*“By calling on the Father, God the Most High, in the Name of His Precious Son, He will hear your prayers and respond. You should call out to the Father more for it will be He, God the Most High, who can change the destiny of the world. It will only be through my Son, Jesus Christ, that you can approach the Father. So this is what you must say.” (Your beloved Mother)*

My Dearest Father, in the Name of Your Precious Son and in remembrance of His Passion on the Cross, I call out to You. You, God the Most High, Creator of the World and all that is, hold our salvation in Your Holy Hands. Embrace all of Your children including those who don't know You and those who do but look the other way. Forgive us our sins and save us from the persecution of Satan and his army. Take us into Your Arms and fill us with the hope we need to see the way of the truth. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (54) Prayer to The Father to Dilute Impact of World War 3 (16/5/12)**

*“They are being led by the Antichrist who is from the East and who hides behind closed doors. When these prophecies unfold, the whole world will believe in these messages. There will be no doubts then. Please recite this Crusade Prayer as it will help dilute the impact of these events.” (Your Jesus)*

O Heavenly Father, in the Name of Your Beloved Son, Jesus Christ Who suffered greatly for the sins of mankind, please help us in these difficult times we face. Help us to survive the persecution being planned by greedy rulers and those who want to destroy Your Churches and Your children. We implore You, Dear Father to help feed our families and save the lives of those who will be forced into a war against their will. We love You, Dear Father, we beg You to help us in our time of need. Save us from the grip of the Antichrist. **Help us to survive his mark, the mark of the beast, by refusing to accept it** (*this refers to the chip in the hand or forehead*). Help those who love You to remain true to Your Holy Word at all times so that You can bestow on us the graces to survive in Body and Soul. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (61) Avert One World Control (17/6/12)**

*“Now that the time has come for them to unveil their New World Currency, know that prayer, and much of it, can help mitigate much of their plan.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Heavenly Father, in memory of the Crucifixion of Your Beloved Son, Jesus Christ I beg You to protect us, Your children, from the crucifixion being planned to destroy Your children by the

Antichrist and his followers.

Give us the graces we need to refuse the mark of the beast and bestow upon us the help we need to fight the evil in the world spread by those who follow the way of Satan. We beseech You, Dear Father, to protect all of Your children in these terrible times and make us strong enough to stand up and proclaim Your Holy Word at all times. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (68) Protect Me from the Influence of Satan**  
(23/7/12)

*“Pray, pray, pray always for protection against the evil one for he causes terrible hurt, harm and misery in your lives. If you do not ask, you cannot receive these graces. Trust in me, your Mother, at all times for it is my role to help my Son to salvage the souls of all of God’s children.” (Mother of Salvation)*

Mother of God, Mother of Salvation, cover me with your most holy mantle and protect my family from the influence of Satan and his fallen angels. Help me to trust in the Divine Mercy of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, at all times.

Sustain me in my love for Him and never allow me to wander away from the Truth of His Teachings no matter how many temptations are placed before me. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (69) Prayer to God the Father to Accept His Divine Will**  
(26/7/12)

*“Sadly, those who will fail to see the Truth, and who will stubbornly refuse to accept God, will never see Paradise. Please say this Crusade Prayer to accept the Divine Will of My Father.” (Your Jesus)*

God the Almighty Father, I accept Your Divine Will. Help Your children to accept it. Stop Satan from denying Your children’s right to their Father’s inheritance. Never let us give up the fight for our inheritance in Paradise. Hear our pleas to banish Satan and his fallen angels. I ask You Dear Father, to cleanse the earth with Your Mercy and to cover us with Your Holy Spirit. Lead us to form Your most Holy army, laden with the power to banish the Beast forever. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (71) Prayer to Save Us from the Persecution**  
(31/7/12)

*“If you love Me, then trust in My Goodness, My Love, My promise to bring you into the Glorious inheritance for which you were born. Surrender all your worries and fears now. Allow Me to lift you, from all harm, to safety away from the Antichrist.” (Your Jesus)*

O Jesus, save God’s children from the Antichrist. Protect us from the plans to control the earth. Lord, save us from the persecution. Protect dark souls from the Antichrist so that they can be redeemed in Your Eyes. Help us in our weakness. Strengthen us in spirit to rise and lead each other as we march in Your army to the Gates of Paradise. I need You, Dear Jesus. I love You, Dear Jesus. I glorify Your Presence on earth. I shun the darkness. I adore You and I surrender myself in body and spirit so that You can reveal to me the Truth of Your Presence so that I will always trust in Your Mercy at all times. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (78) Save Me from Evil (25/9/12)**

*“So many people who want to escape from the clutches of Satan, and who in their hearts know they have been sucked into a vortex of evil, must turn to Me and ask Me to help them through this special Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O Jesus, protect me from the power of Satan. Take me into Your Heart as I release all my allegiance to him and his wicked ways. I surrender my will and come before You on my knees with a humble and contrite heart. I leave my life in Your Holy Arms.

Save me from evil. Release me and take me to Your safe haven of protection now and for ever. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (83) For the Mitigation of Chastisements (1/11/12)**

*“You have been given the armour. Use it. My Crusade Prayers will help mitigate much of the horror, caused by the sins of humanity. Please recite this prayer for the mitigation of chastisements.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Father, God the Most High, we, Your poor children, prostrate ourselves before Your Glorious Throne in Heaven. We beg You

to rid the world of evil. We implore Your Mercy for the souls of those who cause terrible hardships to Your children on earth. Please forgive them.

Please remove the Antichrist, as soon as he makes himself known. We ask You, Dear Lord, to mitigate Your Hand of chastisement. Instead, we beg You to accept our prayers and our sufferings, to ease the suffering of Your children, at this time. We trust You. We honour You.

We thank You for the great sacrifice You made when You sent Your only Son, Jesus Christ, to save us from sin. We welcome Your Son, once again, as the Saviour of humanity. Please protect us. Keep us from harm. Help our families. Have mercy on us. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (87) Protect our Nation from Evil (30/11/12)**

*“One third of the world will be wiped out and Divine Intervention will continue until the last day. To mitigate the evil laws, which will be introduced into your countries, where the Truth will be hidden from you, you must recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O Father, on behalf of Your Son, save us from communism. Save us from dictatorship. Protect our nation against paganism.

Save our children from harm. Help us to see the Light of God. Open our hearts to the Teachings of Your Son. Help all Churches to remain true to the Word of God.

We beg You to keep our nations safe from persecution. Dearest Lord, look upon us with Mercy no matter how we offend You. Jesus, Son of Man, cover us with Your Precious Blood.

Save us from the snares of the evil one. We implore You, Dear God, to intervene and stop evil from engulfing the world at this time. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (113) To Defeat Evil in Our Land (10/7/13)**

*“Be comforted, dear children, in the knowledge that I, the Mother of Salvation, can defeat the evil one amongst your midst. You must call on me every time you feel overcome by the power he exerts in your nations.”*

*I will destroy his influence, when you place your request before me.”  
(Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, come into our midst and cover our land with your protection. Crush the head of the beast and stamp out his wicked influence amongst us.

Help your poor lost children to stand up and speak the Truth, when we are surrounded by lies. Please, O Mother of God, protect our land and keep us strong, so that we can remain loyal to your Son in our time of persecution. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (139) For the Strength to Defeat Evil (8/3/14)**

*“I urge all of you to pray for the souls who fall victim to Satan’s wicked schemes and intent. Please recite this Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, protect me from the evil of the devil. Cover me and all those who are weak and defenseless in his presence with Your Precious Blood. Give me the courage to deny him and help me to avoid any attempt by him to engage me in any way, every day. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (141) Protection Against Persecution (18/3/14)**

*“When you are asked to denounce Me, whether through the Holy Eucharist or through an altered version of the Holy Bible, you must refuse to do this, openly and without shame. You must defend the Word by refusing to accept lies in My Name. In order to protect you from the persecutors, who will inflict outrages against My Church and all those who remain true to the Word of God, please recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, defend me in my battle to remain true to Your Word at any cost. Safeguard me against Your enemies. Protect me from those who persecute me because of You.

Share in my pain. Ease my suffering. Raise me in the Light of Your Face, until the Day You come again to bring Eternal Salvation to the world. Forgive those who persecute me. Use my suffering to atone for their sins, so they can find peace in their hearts and welcome You with remorse in their souls on the last Day. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (158) Protect Me from the One World Religion**  
(28/6/14)

*“To ensure that you remain strong, courageous, calm and at peace, as you take up the Cross of my Son on your shoulders, you must recite this Crusade Prayer. For many of you who find it difficult to accept that these things are to come, there will come a day when you will recite this, Crusade Prayer three times a day, because the pressures, which will be placed upon you to deny my Son, will be overwhelming.” (Your Beloved Mother)*

Dear Jesus, protect me from the evil of the new one world religion, which does not come from You. Sustain me on my journey to freedom, along the path to Your Holy Kingdom.

Keep me in union with You, whenever I am tormented and forced to swallow lies, which are spread by Your enemies to destroy souls.

Help me to withstand persecution, to remain firm to the True Word of God against false doctrines and other sacrileges, which I may be forced to accept.

Through the gift of my free will, take me into the Domain of Your Kingdom, to enable me to stand up and proclaim the Truth, when it will be declared to be a lie. Never let me falter, hesitate or run away in fear, in the face of persecution. Help me to remain firm and steadfast to the Truth for as long as I live. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (162) To Protect the Weak and the Innocent**  
(24/7/14)

*“You must ask God to alleviate the suffering, which is caused in the world by men whose hearts are cold, angry and full of hatred. Those who inflict terror on others need your prayers. Please recite this Prayer to protect the weak and the innocent and to alleviate the horrors which man has to endure at this time.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O God, Father Almighty, please protect the weak and the innocent, who suffer at the hands of those with hatred in their hearts. Alleviate the suffering endured by Your poor helpless children. Give them all the Graces they need to protect themselves from Your enemies. Fill

them with courage, hope and charity, so that they can find it in their hearts to forgive those who torment them.

I ask You, Dear Lord, my Eternal Father, to forgive those who defy the Law of Life and help them to see how much their actions offend You, so that they can amend their ways and seek solace in Your Arms. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (166) To Mitigate the Murder of Innocents**  
(18/9/14)

*“You must pray, all of you, to hinder the plans of evil men whose desire is to reduce the world’s population, for their own gain. Those who are spared this evil will find themselves under the control of an invisible group. I call upon each and every one of you to pray to my Son, Jesus Christ, in order to help mitigate such tragedies and wickedness. Some of these horrors can be mitigated, but not all of them. Your prayers will, however, dilute the impact of these terrible acts, which are carried out by followers of the evil one. Please recite this Crusade Prayer to help mitigate the murder of innocents.” (Mother of Salvation)*

Dearest Mother of Salvation, please present this, our plea to mitigate the murder of innocents, to your beloved Son, Jesus Christ. We ask, that in His Mercy, He will remove the threat of genocide, persecution and terror against God’s children, in every form.

Please, we implore you, dear Mother of Salvation, to hear our cries for love, unity and peace in this sorrowful world. We ask that Jesus Christ, the Son of man, will protect all of us during these times of great pain and suffering on earth. Amen.

## **Protection of Pope, Clergy, Church & Christianity**

### **Crusade Prayer (23) Prayer for Pope Benedict's Safety (29/1/12)**

*“Please, my child, you must pray for Pope Benedict with all your heart. He suffers so much and in many ways is alone in his grief for the apostasy he sees both outside of and inside the Holy Vatican. Here is a special Crusade Prayer for Pope Benedict's safety.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O my Eternal Father, on behalf of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ and the suffering He endured to save the world from sin. I pray now that You protect Your Holy Vicar, Pope Benedict, Head of Your Church on earth so that he too can help save Your children and all Your sacred servants from the scourge of Satan and his dominion of fallen angels who walk the earth stealing souls. O Father, protect Your Pope so that Your children can be guided on the true path towards Your New Paradise on earth. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (28) Prayer for Unification of all Christian Churches (8/2/12)**

*“Never forsake the Catholic Church. Never deny my Son's other Christian Churches. For you are all followers of Christ. All of you with a devotion to my Son must put your differences aside and join together to fight the Antichrist. Pray for the unification of all God's children through this special Crusade Prayer.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O God of the Most High, we kneel before You to beg for the unification of all Your children in the fight to retain Your Christian Churches on earth. Let not our differences divide us at this time of great apostasy in the world. In our love for You, Dear Father, we beseech You to give us the graces to love one another in the Name of Your Beloved Son, Our Saviour, Jesus Christ. We adore You. We love You. We unite to fight for the strength to retain Your Christian Churches on earth in the trials we may face in the years ahead. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (38) Prayer for the Catholic Church, Pope and for Priests Not to Fall (20/3/12)**

*“My Crusade Prayer must be said for the next month every single day to ensure that God’s holy priests do not fall for the wicked deceit which is being planned by the False Prophet and his followers.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Blessed Mother of Salvation, please pray for the Catholic Church in these difficult times and for our beloved Pope Benedict XVI to ease his suffering. We ask you, Mother of Salvation to cover God’s sacred servants with your holy mantle so that they are given the graces to be strong, loyal and brave during the trials they face.

We pray too that they will look after their flock in accordance with the true Teachings of the Catholic Church. O Holy Mother of God, give us, your remnant Church on earth, the gift of leadership so that we can help lead souls towards the Kingdom of your Son.

We ask you, Mother of Salvation to keep the deceiver away from the followers of your Son in their quest to safeguard their souls so that they are fit to enter the gates of the New Paradise on Earth. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (53) Prayer for the Catholic Church (10/5/12)**

*“Pray, pray, pray to The Father in the Name of His Beloved Son to show mercy on those within the Holy See who want to divide the Church and scatter God’s children into an abyss of desolation.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O God the Father, in the Name of Your Beloved Son, I beg You to give strength and the graces needed to help priests withstand the persecution they endure. Help them to adhere to the truth of the Teachings of Your Son, Jesus Christ, and to never waver, weaken or submit to untruths about the existence of the Holy Eucharist. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (70) Prayer for Clergy to Remain Firm and True to the Holy Word of God (30/7/12)**

*“This is the time for Me to intervene to help them rise above these terrible torments. I need you, My followers, and those sacred servants among you who understand what is happening amongst you to say this Crusade*

*Prayer for Clergy to remain firm and true to the Holy Word of God.”  
(Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, help Your sacred servants to recognize the schism within Your Church as it unfolds. Help Your sacred servants to remain firm and true to Your Holy Word. Never let worldly ambitions cloud their pure love for You. Give them the graces to remain pure and humble before You and to honour Your Most Holy Presence in the Eucharist.

Help and guide all those sacred servants who may be lukewarm in their love for You and re-ignite the fire of the Holy Spirit in their souls. Help them to recognise temptation placed before them to distract them. Open their eyes so they can see the Truth at all times. Bless them, Dear Jesus, at this time and cover them with Your Precious Blood to keep them safe from harm. Give them the strength to resist the seduction of Satan, should they be distracted by the allure of denying the existence of sin. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (82) For the Victory of the Remnant Church (25/10/12)**

*“On the 9th of November 2012, the second anniversary of My first call to you, My daughter, I wish that My army recite this Crusade Prayer, for the Victory of the Remnant Church. I ask you, dear followers of Mine, to gather, grow and spread My Holy Word to every nation. I ask that you focus on Me, always, and work with Me towards the final victory of salvation.” (Your Jesus)*

Jesus, King and Saviour of the world, to You do we pledge our honour, our loyalty and deeds, to proclaim Your Glory to all. Help us to gain the strength, and the confidence, to stand up and declare the Truth at all times.

Never allow us to falter or delay in our march towards victory, and in our plan to save souls. We pledge to surrender, our hearts, and all that we possess, so that we are free of obstacles, as we continue the thorny road towards the gates of the New Paradise.

We love You, Dearest Jesus, our Beloved Saviour and Redeemer.

We unite ourselves in body, mind and spirit within Your Sacred Heart. Pour over us Your Grace of Protection. Cover us with Your Precious Blood, so that we will be filled with courage and love to stand up and declare the Truth of Your New Kingdom. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (100) For the Survival of Christianity (13/2/13)**

*“You must remain united and, if you are Catholic, continue to attend daily Masses and Holy Communion. The battle has begun, but you, My beloved followers, are stronger than you think. I Am here always. I have prepared you well. You must, to survive, say this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, we beg You for the skills to survive the trials we now face, as the last true Pope finishes his Mission for You.

Help us to sustain the terrible abuse we will now have to face because of the collapse of the Church, which we once knew. Never let us deviate from the Truth of Your Divine Word.

Help us to remain silent when the attacks are placed upon our shoulders to entice us to turn our backs on You and the Sacraments You gave the world. Cover Your Army with the powerful Love we need, like a shield, to protect us against the False Prophet and the Antichrist.

Help Your Church on earth to spread and multiply, so that they can adhere to the Truth and help You lead our brothers and sisters on the Path of Truth to prepare ourselves, adequately, for Your Second Coming. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (125) To Defend the Most Holy Word of God (29/10/13)**

*“By accepting lies, you deny the Truth. By ignoring the Truth, you will believe in a fabricated web of deceit, spun by the evil one and this will entrap you. Once entrapped, you will be tempted to follow the crowds, in every nation, who will pay great respect to the Antichrist. Please, children, recite this Crusade Prayer to fight the heresy, which will cover my Son’s Church on Earth.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, help me, a humble servant of God, to defend

His Most Holy Word in times of torment. Consecrate me, dear Mother, to your Son, so that He can cover me with His Precious Blood. Grant me, through the Intercession of your Son, Jesus Christ, the grace, the strength and the will to remain true to the Teachings of Christ in the times of Tribulation, which will devour His Most Holy Church on Earth. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (144) To Protect the Christian Faith (2/4/14)**

*“It will be because of the conversion of the most afflicted, that many more souls can and will be saved. It will then be up to all those who already follow the Truth, as to whether or not they desire to remain loyal to my Son and to His Teachings. It will be these souls who will suffer the most, for they are of God and because of this, every effort will be made by the evil one to torment them with doubts about the Truth. These are the souls who will be drawn away from my Son and the ones the evil one covets the most.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, please intercede on behalf of the souls of Christians all over the world. Please help them to preserve their faith and to remain loyal to the Teachings of Jesus Christ. Pray that they will have the strength of mind and spirit to uphold their faith at all times.

Intercede, dear Mother, on their behalf, to open their eyes to the Truth and to give them the Grace to discern any false doctrine, presented to them in the Name of your Son. Help them to remain true and loyal servants of God and to renounce evil and lies, even if they have to suffer pain and ridicule because of this.

O Mother of Salvation, protect all your children and pray that every Christian will follow the path of the Lord, until his dying breath. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (151) To Defend the Faith (22/5/14)**

*“Remind yourselves, dear children, of everything that my Son taught you, because His Word is to be challenged until it will become unrecognisable. Come and ask me, your beloved Mother, the Mother of Salvation, to pray for each one of you, so that you can remain loyal to the Truth, by reciting this Prayer to defend your Faith.” (Your beloved Mother, Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of God, Immaculate Heart of Mary, Mother of Salvation, pray that we remain loyal to the True Word of God at all times. Prepare us to defend the Faith, to uphold the Truth and to reject heresy.

Protect all your children in times of hardship and give each of us the Graces to be courageous when we are challenged to reject the Truth and renounce your Son.

Pray, Holy Mother of God, that we are given the Divine Intervention to remain Christians, in accordance with the Holy Word of God. Amen.

## **Protection of the Mission of Salvation & Visionaries**

### **Crusade Prayer (11) Stop Hatred of Visionaries (30/11/11)**

O Sacred Heart of Jesus, please stop the hatred and jealousy which exists amongst Your followers towards Your true visionaries in these times. I pray that You will hear my prayer to give Your visionaries the strength they need to proclaim Your most Holy Word to a disbelieving world. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (25) For Protection of Visionaries around the World (4/2/12)**

*“Pray, pray, pray for those souls who inflict hurt, slander and spread untruths about you. I will now give you a Crusade Prayer to ask for protection for all my visionaries and those chosen by God the Father to spread His most Holy Word on earth in these times.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O God of the Most High, I plead with You to offer protection to all Your holy messengers in the world. I pray that they are protected from the hatred of others. I ask that Your most Holy Word is spread quickly all over the world. Protect Your messengers from slander, abuse, lies and every kind of danger. Protect their families and cover them with the Holy Spirit at all times so that the messages they give to the world are heeded with contrite and humble hearts. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (72) The Disciple’s Prayer (7/8/12)**

*“Feed them with My messages. It does not matter how you communicate but do it in a way where it does not seem as if you are preaching. Entice them through what may interest them. Use every kind of modern communications to do this. I need them quickly. I am relying on the spreading of My Word by all of My followers. I will guide you. You will know in your hearts what to do. Ask me to help you with this special Crusade Prayer to make you strong.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, I am ready to spread Your Holy Word. Give me the courage, the strength and the knowledge to impart the Truth so that as many souls as possible can be brought to You. Take me into Your Sacred Heart and cover me with Your Precious Blood so that I am filled with the graces to spread conversion for the salvation of all of

God's children in every part of the world no matter what their creed is. I trust in You always. Your beloved disciple. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (96) To Bless and Protect our Crusade Prayer Group (25/1/13)**

O my Dearest Jesus, please bless and protect us, Your Crusade Prayer Group, so that we become immune to the wicked assaults of the devil, and to any evil spirits, which may torment us in this Sacred Mission to save souls.

May we remain loyal and strong, as we persevere to keep Your Holy Name before the world and never waver in our struggle to spread the Truth of Your Holy Word. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (97) To Unite Crusade Prayer Groups (5/2/13)**

*“The Holy Spirit is now moving, quickly, amongst you, dearest children, and it brings me so much joy to see how much He stirs your souls. You must remain united, my little children, because my Son needs your love and commitment, so that He can save humanity. You will, however, become a target for the evil one who will raise every demon, under his wing, to infiltrate you and cause division. Recognise these attempts, for what they are and trust completely in my Son. Call on me, your beloved Mother, to keep your Crusade Prayer Groups united.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O beloved Mother of Salvation, I implore you to unite, through your prayers, all of God's Remnant Army, throughout the world. Cover all Crusade Prayer Groups with the Grace of Salvation, poured out upon us, through the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ. Send your angels to cover each one of us, and especially, those priests who lead the Crusade Prayer Groups.

Help us to avoid the distractions, which cause division amongst us, and protect us with your gift of armour, so that we become immune to the attacks, which we will have to endure, because of our love for Jesus Christ, in this Holy Mission to save souls. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (121) Allegiance to the Army of Jesus Christ (15/9/13)**

*“This Army has been given great Graces by Me and by the Power of the Holy Spirit, they will keep the Flame of Christianity burning and they will carry the Torch of Truth until the Final Day. They will bring the Light of God into the darkest corner and they will open the eyes of millions to the True Word of God, as the apostasy devours My Church on Earth. I grant them this Crusade Prayer to help them pledge their allegiance to Me.”*  
(Your Jesus)

We stand united to Your Sacred Heart, Dear Jesus. We speak with authority the True Word of God. We will walk to the ends of the Earth to spread the Truth. We will never accept any new false doctrine in Your Name, other than that You taught us Yourself. We remain true, loyal and steadfast in our faith.

We will treat those who betray You with love and compassion, in the hope that they will come back to You. We will be firm, but patient, with those who persecute us in Your Name. We will walk victorious all the way to Your New Paradise.

We promise, that through our pain and suffering, we will bring You all those lost souls who are starved of Your Love. Please accept our prayers for all sinners in the world so that we can become one family, united in love for You, in the New Era of Peace. Amen.

## **Crusade Prayer (128) To Gather and Unite All Souls (20/11/13)**

*“Hope must never be discarded because of fear. Fear must never blind you to the task which is required of you, so when I come as the King of Mercy, not one soul will be left in any doubt as to Who I Am and What I Am. Gather together. Unite. Bring all souls into My Merciful Arms. To help Me do this, you must recite this special Crusade Prayer to help Me gather and unite all souls.”* (Your Jesus)

Dearest Jesus, help us, Your beloved disciples, to gather the world in Your Arms and present to You the souls who are in most need of Your Great Mercy. Empower us with the Gift of the Holy Spirit to ensure that the Flame of Truth engulfs all those who have become separated from You. Unite all sinners so that each is given every

chance of reconciliation.

Give all of us the strength to remain firm to Your Holy Word when we are forced to reject the Truth, which has been proclaimed to the world through the Most Holy Gospels. We remain in You, with You and for You, every single step of this, our journey to salvation. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (132) Renounce Satan, to Protect this Mission**  
(31/1/14)

*“In order to safeguard this Mission against the wickedness of Satan, I ask that you begin to recite this powerful Prayer to renounce Satan. When you **recite this Crusade Prayer, at least twice a week**, you will help to protect this Mission of Salvation and bring more souls into the Realm of God’s Kingdom.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, come to the aid of this Mission. Help us, God’s Remnant Army, to renounce Satan. We beg you to crush the head of the Beast with your heel and remove all obstacles in our Mission to save souls. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (143) To Protect the Mission of Salvation**  
(25/3/14)

*“Children, you must never bow to the pressures or the wickedness, which will emanate from those who have fallen away from my Son. To do that is to give in to Satan. Instead, you must ask me, your beloved Mother, to give you the strength to carry on and to protect the Mission of Salvation at this time of the anniversary of the Annunciation.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, protect this Mission, a Gift from God, to bring Eternal Life to all of His children everywhere. Please intervene, on our behalf, through your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, to give us the courage to carry out our duties to serve God at all times and especially when we suffer because of this.

Help this Mission to convert billions of souls, in accordance with the Divine Will of God and to turn those hearts of stone into loving servants of your Son. Give all of us who serve Jesus in this Mission the strength to overcome the hatred and the persecution of the Cross

and to welcome the suffering that comes with it, with a generosity of heart and with full acceptance of what may come ahead. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (155) For Protection of the Mission of Salvation**  
(8/6/14)

*“I ask you, dear children, to pray for all those who devote their lives to God’s Call and for this Mission. This Prayer is to be said for all of God’s prophets, visionaries and holy servants, so that they continue to serve Him as He fulfills the Final Covenant.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O dearest Mother of Salvation, hear our call for the protection of the Mission of Salvation and for the protection of God’s children. We pray for those who defy the Will of God in this great moment in history. We ask that you protect all those who respond to your call and the Word of God, to save everyone from the enemies of God. Please help release those souls, who fall prey to the deceit of the devil and open their eyes to the Truth.

O Mother of Salvation, help us poor sinners to be made worthy, to receive the Grace of perseverance at our time of suffering in the Name of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ. Protect this Mission from harm. Protect your children from persecution. Cover all of us with your most holy mantle and favour us with the Gift of retaining our faith, every time we are challenged for speaking the Truth, for conveying the Holy Word of God, for the rest of our days now and forever. Amen.

## Protection of Children & Families

### **Crusade Prayer (111) To Consecrate Your children to Jesus Christ (26/6/13)**

*“You must never forget the Love my Son has for God’s children. No matter what age they are, when you offer them to my Son, for the sanctification of their souls, through me, His Blessed Mother, your prayers will be answered. Here is a Crusade Prayer for your children. When recited every day, it will bring your children close to the Merciful Heart of Jesus.”*  
(Mother of Salvation)

O dear Mother of Salvation, I consecrate my children (*name of child/children here*) before your Son, so that He can bring them peace of spirit and love of heart. Please pray that my children will be accepted into the Merciful Arms of your Son and keep them from harm.

Help them to stay true to the Holy Word of God especially in times, when they are tempted to turn away from Him. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (122) For the Consecration to the Precious Blood of Jesus Christ (18/9/13)**

*“My dearly beloved daughter, I ask that you all recite this special Crusade Prayer to consecrate all those close to you, so that I can cover them with My Precious Blood.”* (Your Jesus)

Dear Jesus, I ask You to consecrate me, my family, friends and nation to the Protection of Your Precious Blood.

You died for me and Your Wounds are my wounds as I gracefully accept the suffering, which I will endure in the lead up to Your Second Coming.

I suffer with You, Dear Jesus, as you try to gather all of God’s children into Your Heart, so that we will have eternal life. Cover me and all those who need Your Protection with Your Precious Blood. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (153) The Gift of Protection for children**  
(31/5/14)

*“You must recite this Prayer once a week, before an image of me, your beloved Mother, and bless yourself with Holy Water before you recite it.”*  
(Mother of Salvation)

O Mother of God, Mother of Salvation, I ask that you consecrate the souls of these children (*list them here...*) and present them to your beloved Son. Pray that Jesus will, through the Power of His Precious Blood, cover and protect these little souls with every kind of protection from evil.

I ask you, dear Mother, to protect my family in times of great difficulties and that your Son will look favourably upon my request to unite my family in one with Christ and grant us Eternal Salvation. Amen.

*(Go and be thankful for the Love that God has for His children. Great Mercy and Blessings will be accorded to every child and young person whose name you present to me for consecration to my Son.)*

**Crusade Prayer (167) Protect My Family** (21/9/14)

*“The family, borne out of the Love of God, will always be attacked by evil. To protect your family from the evil one, please recite this Crusade Prayer.”* (Your Jesus)

O God, my Eternal Father, through the Grace of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, please protect my family, at all times, from evil. Give us the strength to rise above evil intent and to remain unified in our love for You and one another.

Sustain us through every trial and suffering we may endure and keep alive the love we have for each other so that we are in union with Jesus. Bless our families and give us the Gift of Love, even in times of strife. Strengthen our love, so that we may share the joy of our family with others so that Your Love may be shared with the whole world. Amen.

## **For Nations, Countries & World Leaders**

### **Crusade Prayer (2) Prayer for Global Rulers (18/11/11)**

*My dearly beloved daughter, today I urge My followers to offer this prayer to save those poor children who are being tormented by the leaders of their own countries who in turn are being dictated to by Global forces, not of God. (Jesus)*

My Eternal Father, in the Name of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, I ask that You protect Your children from the persecution which is being plotted by global forces against innocent nations. I pray for the forgiveness of sin of those souls who are the cause of this hardship so that they may turn to You with humble and contrite hearts. Please give Your tortured children the strength to withstand such suffering in atonement for the sins of the world through Christ Our Lord. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (26) Pray the Rosary to Help Save Your Nation (5/2/12) [see pages 299/301 on How to Pray the Rosary]**

### **Crusade Prayer (27) Prayer for Peace in the World (6/2/12)**

*“Pray that the global atrocity of a nuclear war, which would wipe out one third of humanity, can be averted. I need more prayer, children. I realise how hard you pray, but please, I implore you, invite as many prayer groups, friends and families to pray for peace. I give you now a new Crusade Prayer for Peace in the World.” (Jesus Christ)*

O my Jesus, I beg for mercy for those afflicted by terrible wars. I plead for peace to be instilled in those tortured nations who are blind to the truth of Your Existence. Please cover these nations with the Power of the Holy Spirit so that they will stop their pursuit of power over innocent souls. Have mercy on all Your countries who are powerless against the evil atrocities which cover the whole world. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (31) Chain of Protection Prayer (16/2/12)**

*“My followers span many countries. Now you must join together in prayer to stop European leaders, some of whom are intrinsic in bringing about*

*terrible hardship on innocent people, in their wicked ways. I urge you to say this Crusade Prayer to stop them.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O my Jesus, let my prayer invoke Your Holy Spirit to descend on those leaders driven by lust, greed, avarice and pride to stop the persecution of Your innocent children. I ask You to stop poverty, famine and wars from devouring Your children, and I pray that European leaders will open their hearts to the truth of Your Love. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (32) To Stop Abortion from Being Legalized in Ireland (17/2/12)**

*“Any man who chooses abortion or assists in the wicked act of abortion commits mortal sin. Pray, pray, pray my Crusade Prayer for Ireland.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, pray for your children in Ireland to prevent the wicked act of abortion from being inflicted upon us/them. Protect this holy nation from sinking deeper into despair from the darkness which covers our/their country. Rid us/them of the evil one who wants to destroy your children yet to be born. Pray that those leaders will have the courage to listen to those who love Your Son so that they will follow The teachings of Our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (77) For Great Britain (17/9/12)**

*“My followers will unite through all churches throughout Britain and I will envelop them in My Holy Arms. They will become a powerful force in My army and the plan to unite them has commenced. Here is a special Crusade Prayer for God’s children in Britain.” (Your Jesus)*

O Most Heavenly Father, God the Creator of man, please hear my prayer. I beg You to save Britain from the clutches of evil and dictatorship. I ask that You unite all of us/them, of all religions, creed and colour as one family in Your Eyes. Give us/them the strength to unite in defiance of any laws introduced to outlaw Your Teachings.

Give us/them the strength and the courage to never forsake You and to help save all of Your children through our prayers. Bring

all of my/their brothers and sisters together in unity to pay homage to Your promise to bring us/them eternal life and entrance to Your Paradise. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (84) To Enlighten the Souls of the Elites Who Rule the World (9/11/12)**

*“They do not accept the Power of God. They do not believe My Death on the Cross was to save them from the fires of Hell. I must make them see how wrong they are. The time has come for Me to prove to them My Mercy, My Love for them. Please recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, I beg You to enlighten the souls of the elites who rule the world. Show them the proof of Your Mercy. Help them to become open of heart and to show true humility, in honour of Your great Sacrifice by Your Death on the Cross when You died for their sins.

Help them to discern who their True Maker is, who their Creator is, and fill them with the graces to see the Truth. Please prevent their plans to hurt millions of people through vaccinations, shortage of foods, forced adoptions of innocent children and the splitting up of families, from taking place. Heal them. Cover them with Your Light and take them into the bosom of Your Heart to save them from the snares of the evil one. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (85) To Save the United States of America from the Hand of the Deceiver (17/11/12)**

*“My poor sacred servants amongst you will be crushed like insects under the feet of those leaders who deny Me, your Jesus. This is a time when prayer must be your daily goal so that your nation can be saved and included amongst my twelve nations in the New Paradise.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, cover our/their nation with Your most precious protection. Forgive us/them our/their sins against God’s Commandments. Help the American people to turn back to God. Open our/their minds to the True Path of the Lord.

Unlock our/their hardened hearts, so that we/they will welcome

Your Hand of Mercy. Help this nation to stand up against the blasphemies, which may be inflicted upon us/them to force us/them to deny Your Presence.

We beseech You, Jesus, to save us/them, protect us/them from all harm and embrace our/their people in Your Sacred Heart. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (98) For the Grace of God to Cover World Leaders (6/2/13)**

*“My child, You must devote all your prayers, now, for those lost souls who will not acknowledge the Existence of God.” (Your Mother of Salvation)*

O my Blessed Mother of Salvation, please ask your Son to pour out His Graces and Love over those leaders who control the world.

Pray that the Light of God will cure them of blindness and unlock their hearts of stone. Stop them from inflicting persecution on innocent people. Please pray that Jesus will guide them, and stop them from preventing the Truth of His Teachings from being spread to nations, throughout the world. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (99) For the Salvation of Australia and New Zealand (10/2/13)**

*“You, My followers, have a heavy load to bear, because the Word of God, is unknown to millions, among your nation. Very few churches, within the Christian community, are used in the way they should be. They are empty shells and I Am displeased at the weak faith, which exists amongst you. You have much to learn and much to gain, when you follow Me – by your own free will – on the Path of Truth. My plan to prepare your souls and to request your help to save those souls, who do not believe in God, is great. My Mission is to call out to atheists and cover them with My Holy Spirit, so that My Voice is heard, quickly.” (Your Jesus)*

O God, the Almighty Father, in the Name of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, have Mercy on all of Your children in Australia and New Zealand.

Forgive us/them our/them rejection of Your Holy Word. Forgive us/them the sin of indifference.

Rid us/them of our/their pagan culture and cover us/them with the Graces we/they need to inspire hope, faith, and charity among our/their brothers and sisters.

We beg You for the Gift of Discernment and ask that You grant all of us/them the Blessings we/they need to ensure that only the Truth of Your Holy Word can be heard and that all souls are granted the keys to eternal life. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (120) Stop the Spread of War (8/9/13)**

*“Today I bequeath to you a new Prayer which will help to reduce the terrible suffering which will be brought on by war.” (Your Jesus)*

O my sweet Jesus, take away the wars, which destroy humanity. Protect the innocents from suffering. Protect the souls who try to bring true peace. Open the hearts of those afflicted by the pain of war. Protect the young and vulnerable. Save all souls whose lives are destroyed by war.

Strengthen all of us, Dear Jesus, who pray for the souls of all God’s children and grant us the Grace to withstand the suffering, which may be given to us during times of strife. We beg You to stop the spread of war and bring souls into the Sacred Refuge of Your Heart. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (164) Prayer of Peace for Nations (24/8/14)**

*“I ask that you recite this Crusade Prayer, the Prayer of Peace each and every day for your nations.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Jesus, bring me peace. Bring peace to my nation and all those countries torn asunder because of war and division. Sow the seeds of peace amongst those hardened hearts who cause suffering to others in the name of justice. Give all of God’s children the Graces to receive Your Peace so that love and harmony can thrive; so that love for God will triumph over evil and that souls can be saved from the corruption of falsities, cruelty and evil ambition.

Let peace reign over all of those who devote their lives to the Truth of Your Holy Word and those who don’t know You at all. Amen.

## **To Prepare for The Second Coming of Christ**

### **Crusade Prayer (39) Prayer for the Preparation of Souls for the New Paradise & Jesus' Second Coming (21/3/12)**

*“You, children, are My modern day disciples and you have now been given the authority and the Gift of the Holy Spirit to spread My Most Holy Word. In order to receive the Power of the Holy Spirit you must invoke My help so that you will speak the truth at all times when proclaiming My Holy Word. Crusade Prayer (39) is now being gifted to you so that you can walk amongst all of God’s children and help them to prepare their souls for the New Paradise and My Second Coming.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O Jesus, my beloved Saviour, I ask You to cover me with Your Holy Spirit so that I can speak with authority Your most Holy Word to prepare all God’s children for Your Second Coming. I beseech You, Lord Jesus for all the graces that I need so I can reach out to all faiths, creeds and nationalities wherever I go.

Help me to speak with Your tongue, soothe poor souls with Your lips and love all souls with the special divine love which pours out from Your Sacred Heart. Help me to save souls so close to Your Heart and allow me to console You, Dear Jesus, when lost souls continue to reject Your mercy.

Jesus, I am nothing without You but with Your generous aid, I will fight in Your Name to help save the whole of humanity. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (48) Prayer for the Grace to Proclaim The Second Coming of Christ (22/4/12)**

*“My Holy Spirit will flood the souls of those to whom you impart My Holy Word. But, first, you must ask Me for this special Grace. Before I sanction you to do this Most Sacred Work, I call on you to ask Me for this Grace through the recital of this Crusade Prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O my Jesus, grant me the grace to proclaim Your Holy Word to all of humanity so that souls can be saved. Pour Your Holy Spirit over me, Your humble servant, so that Your Holy Word can be heard and

accepted, especially by those souls who need Your Mercy the most. Help me to honour Your Holy Will at all times and never to insult or condemn those who refuse the Hand of Your Mercy. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (90) Thanksgiving for Your Most Glorious Second Coming (22/12/12)**

*“I shower you with this Special Blessing today. I desire that you accept My Blessing of Protection through this, Crusade Prayer to welcome Me, the Messiah, as I will unveil My New Kingdom.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Jesus, I offer You praise and thanksgiving for Your Most Glorious Second Coming.

You, my Saviour, were born to give me Eternal Life and to free me from sin. I offer You my love, my thanks and my adoration as I prepare my soul for Your Great Coming. Amen.

## Various Prayers for Self

### **Crusade Prayer (8) The Confession (22/11/11)**

*“I, Jesus your King and Saviour now present My prayer for confession. This prayer should be said to plead for clemency for the forgiveness of sin during and after The Warning.” (Your Saviour, Jesus Christ)*

Dearest Jesus, I ask Your pardon for all my sins and for the hurt and injury I have caused to others. I humbly pray for the graces to avoid offending You again and to offer penance according to Your most Holy Will. I plead for the forgiveness of any future offense which I may partake in and which will cause You pain and suffering. Take me with You into the new Era of Peace so that I may become part of Your family for eternity. I love You, Jesus. I need You. I honour You and everything You stand for. Help me, Jesus, so that I may be worthy to enter Your Kingdom. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (12) Prayer to Avoid the Sin of Pride (3/12/11)**

O my Jesus, help me to avoid the sin of pride when I speak in Your Name. Forgive me if I ever belittle anyone in Your Holy Name. Help me to listen, Jesus when Your Voice is spoken and fill me with Your Holy Spirit so that I can discern the truth of Your Word when You call out to mankind. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (24) Plenary Indulgence for Absolution (31/1/12)**

*“They must say this prayer for seven consecutive days and they will be given the gift of Total Absolution and the Power of the Holy Spirit.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Jesus, You are the Light of the earth, You are the Flame that touches all souls. Your Mercy and Love know no bounds. We are not worthy of the Sacrifice You made by Your Death on the Cross. Yet we know that Your Love for us is greater than the love we hold for You. Grant us, O Lord, the gift of humility so that we are deserving of Your New Kingdom. Fill us with the Holy Spirit so we can march forth and lead Your army to proclaim the truth of Your Holy Word and prepare our brothers and sisters for the Glory of Your Second Coming on earth. We honour You. We praise You.

We offer ourselves, our sorrows, our sufferings as a gift to You to save souls. We love You, Jesus. Have Mercy on all Your children wherever they may be. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (33) Seal of the Living God Prayer (20/2/12)**

*“This is a miracle, children, and only those who bow before Me, their Lord and Creator of all things, as little children with love in their hearts for Me, can be blessed with this Divine Gift. Rise now, and accept My Seal, the Seal of the Living God. Recite this Crusade Prayer to acknowledge My Seal and accept it with love, joy and gratitude.” (God The Father)*

O my God, my loving Father, I accept with love and gratitude Your Divine Seal of Protection. Your Divinity encompasses my body and soul for eternity. I bow in humble thanksgiving and offer You my deep love and loyalty to You, my Beloved Father. I beg You to protect me and my loved ones with this special Seal and I pledge my life to Your service for ever and ever.

I love You, Dear Father. I console You in these times, Dear Father. I offer You the Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your Dearly beloved Son in atonement for the sins of the world and for the salvation of all Your children. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (47) Re-Kindle Your Love for Jesus (22/4/12)**

*“Always place your full trust in my Son. Hand Him over all your fears and suffering, then you must trust that all will be dealt with by Him. For those of you, believers, who find it hard to pray or to keep your love for my Son alive, here is a special Crusade Prayer to help re-kindle your love for Jesus.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Blessed Mother, Mother of Salvation for the whole world. Pray that my love for Jesus can be re-kindled. Help me to feel the flame of His love so that it fills my soul. Help me to love Jesus more. Pray that my faith, love and devotion for Him becomes stronger. Allay any doubts which torment me and help me to see clearly the Divine Light of the truth which radiates from your beloved Son, The Saviour of all humanity. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (51) Gift of the Holy Spirit (4/5/12)**

*“Many will feel peace and love. I urge all to pray for this gift to drench their souls so that they will feel God’s Love and respond to His Call.”  
(Your Precious Jesus)*

O come Holy Spirit, pour Your Gift of Love, Wisdom and Knowledge over my humble soul. Fill me with the Light of Truth so that I can discern the Truth of God from the lies spread by Satan and his angels. Help me to grasp the torch and spread the flame of understanding to all those I meet through Christ, Our Lord. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (59) A Pledge of Allegiance to the Divine Will (13/6/12)**

*“My dearly beloved daughter, just as My Eternal Father bequeathed the Great Gift to humanity of His Seal, so too, must His children pledge their allegiance to His Divine Will. I ask all of God’s children who will march forth in His army to help save the souls of all God’s children, including hardened sinners, to take this pledge.*

*You must pledge your souls to My Heavenly Father as a token of your Faith and in memory of My Death on the Cross so that each of you will drink from the Cup of Salvation.” (Your Jesus)*

O God the Most High, O Heavenly Father, I pledge to You my firm allegiance to honour and obey You in all things united to Your Divine Will on earth. I, through the Sacred Blood of Your only Beloved Son, the True Messiah, offer You my mind, my body and my soul on behalf of all souls so that we can unite as one in Your Heavenly Kingdom to come so that Your Divine Will is done on earth as it is in Heaven. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (63) Preserve Me on this Journey (29/6/12)**

*“Accept these graces, Children, with love for you are very special to have been chosen to follow Him at this time. As His Remnant Church on earth, you will need the Bread of life at all times for you will not find this journey easy.” (Mother of Salvation)*

My beloved Mother of Salvation, I ask you to pray that I am given the Food of Life to preserve me on this journey to help save all of

God's children. Please help all those who are being deceived by false idols and false gods to open their eyes to the Truth of your Son's Death on the Cross to save every one of God's children and to bring each one eternal life. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (74) For the Gift of Discernment (22/8/12)**

*“Remember, children, come to me, your Mother, to help you to open your soul to receive this wonderful Gift. When you receive this gift, I will take you before my Son. For only then will you be truly ready for the next step on the stairway to spiritual perfection.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of God, help me to prepare my soul for the Gift of the Holy Spirit. Take me as a child, by the hand, and lead me on the road towards the gift of discernment through the power of the Holy Spirit. Open my heart and teach me to surrender in body, mind and soul. Rid me of the sin of pride and pray that I will be forgiven for all past sins so that my soul is purified and that I am made whole so that I can receive the Gift of the Holy Spirit. I thank you, Mother of Salvation for your intercession and I await with love in my heart for this Gift for which I yearn with joy. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (81) For the Gift of the Holy Communion (19/10/12)**

*“The Holy Eucharist is the Gift, which will grant you Eternal Life. Never forget this. My Son suffered greatly to give the world this great Gift, the passport to Heaven. Do not reject it. Do not challenge His generosity. Do not underestimate the Power of the Holy Host.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Heavenly Host, fill my body with the nourishment it needs. Fill my soul with the Divine Presence of Jesus Christ.

Give me the graces to fulfil the Holy Will of God. Fill me with the peace and calm which comes from Your Holy Presence. Never let me doubt Your Presence. Help me to accept You in Body and Soul and that, by the Holy Eucharist, the Graces bestowed upon me will help me to proclaim the Glory of Our Lord Jesus Christ. Purify my heart.

Open my soul and sanctify me when I receive the great Gift of the

Holy Eucharist. Grant me the graces and the favours it bestows upon all God's children and grant me immunity from the fires of Purgatory. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (89) For Wretched Sinners (15/12/12)**

*"I will respond and you will feel this in your heart when you recite the Crusade Prayer for the Grace of My Mercy for wretched sinners." (Your Beloved Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, help me a poor wretched sinner, to come to You with remorse in my soul. Cleanse me from the sins, which have destroyed my life.

Give me the gift of a new life free from the shackles of sin and the freedom, which my sins deny me. Renew me in the Light of Your Mercy. Embrace me in Your Heart.

Let me feel Your Love so that I can become close to You and that my love for You is ignited. Have Mercy on me, Jesus, and keep me free from sin. Make me worthy to enter Your New Paradise. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (91) Keep Me True to My Faith (4/1/13)**

*"When you are challenged, bullied and persecuted, by other Christians, to accept new laws, which you will know in your heart are not from God, then you must recite this Crusade Prayer to keep you true to your Faith." (Mother of Salvation)*

O Blessed Mother of Salvation, protect me in my hour of need, when I am confronted with evil. Help me to defend the Word of God with strength and courage, without any fear in my soul.

Pray that I remain loyal to the Teachings of Christ and that I can fully surrender my fears, my worries and my sadness, completely. Help me, so that I can walk fearlessly ahead on this lonely path, in order to proclaim the Truth of the Holy Word of God, even when the enemies of God make this task almost impossible.

O Blessed Mother, I ask that, through your intercession, the faith of all Christians remains strong, at all times, during the persecution. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (92) For the Grace of Perseverance (6/1/13)**

*“For the loyalty and the perseverance you have demonstrated, I bless you with the Gift of Holy Spirit. From this day, for every task you undertake, to help Me to save souls, before My Second Coming, I will give you a special grace, which you will recognise immediately. It is the Grace of Perseverance in the face of adversity.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, I ask You for the Gift of Perseverance. I beg You to bestow upon me the graces I need to uphold Your Most Holy Word. I ask You to rid me of any lingering doubts.

I ask You to flood my soul with kindness, patience and perseverance. Help me to remain dignified when I am insulted in Your Holy Name. Make me strong and cover me with the grace to keep going, even when I am tired, lacking in strength and when faced with all the tribulations, which lie ahead, as I work tirelessly to help You save humanity. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (93) For the Tears of Conversion (11/1/13)**

*“My Heart is entwined with them in love and suffering. They will know this, immediately, for I now grant them the Grace of the Tears of Love and Conversion, when they recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O my Beloved Jesus, You are close to my heart. I am one with You. I love You. I cherish You. Let me feel Your Love. Let me feel Your Pain. Let me feel Your Presence.

Grant me the Grace of humility so that I am made worthy of Your Kingdom on earth, as it is in Heaven.

Grant me the Tears of Conversion so that I can truly offer myself to You as a true disciple to help You in Your Mission to save every single soul on earth, before You come again to judge the living and the dead. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (94) To cure the mind, body and soul (15/1/13)**

*“Please take this new Gift of Healing I present to you now. It is in the form of a Crusade Prayer and will cure you in mind, body and soul. By this prayer, I bequeath the precious Gift of Healing. By reciting it you will know that this request for help will bring down upon you, and those you include*

*in this prayer, great gifts from Heaven. As such, it comes with a special protection for the renewal of those lost, who are unsure of their faith, and who feel a sense of weariness. They may be suffering from doubts. They may be suffering with physical diseases, which are destroying their ability to allow Me to bring them peace, love and comfort.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, I lay myself before You, weary, sick, in pain and with a longing to hear Your Voice. Let me be touched by Your Divine Presence, so that I will be flooded by Your Divine Light through my mind, body and soul. I trust in Your Mercy.

I surrender my pain and suffering completely before You and I ask that You give me the grace to trust in You, so that You can cure me of this pain and darkness, so that I can become whole again and, so that I can follow the Path of Truth and allow You to lead me to life in the New Paradise. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (95) To Help Find Time for Prayer (23/1/13)**

*“My children, you must strive to devote at least fifteen minutes a day in the recital of the Crusade Prayers, as this is very important. Many of you are busy with other matters in your lives, but you must make every effort to pay homage to my Son. Prayer can be difficult for many. It can be difficult to pray in private, and for those who cannot see the most perfect and beautiful Face of my Son, Jesus Christ, they are easily distracted.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, come to my aid, as I struggle to find the time for prayer. Help me to give, to your Beloved Son, Jesus Christ, the time He deserves to show Him how much I love Him.

I ask that you, my Blessed Mother of Salvation, seek for me the Graces I need and ask your Dear Son for every grace and favour, so that He can envelop me into the Bosom of His Sacred Heart. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (101) Miracle Prayer to Feel the Presence of Jesus (19/2/13)**

*“I now bequeath this special short Crusade Prayer. It is a Miracle Prayer to enable all those who recite it to feel My Presence in their souls. It will also help them to see the Truth, which I promised them, and which will always be given to them during the end times.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Almighty Father, Creator of all that is and will be, help all of us who can recognise the Presence of Your beloved Son in the Church today, to become very strong.

Help me to overcome my fear, my loneliness and the rejection I suffer from my loved ones, as I follow Your Son, Jesus Christ, my Saviour. Please protect my loved ones from falling into the trap of believing in lies, which have been devised by Satan to destroy, divide and cause havoc amongst all God's children. Please help all those who follow the abomination in Your Church to be saved from the eternal fires of Hell. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (102) To Sustain Faith and Belief in God's Message for the world (13/3/13)**

*"I wish to give you a special grace to help you to withstand the persecution and the pressures, which will be placed upon you, to encourage you to withdraw from My Messages. It will take great faith, trust and nerves of steel, to focus on My Holy Word, and so, you must say this Crusade Prayer, once a day, from now on." (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, when I am down, lift me up.

When I doubt, enlighten me.

When I am in sorrow, show me Your Love.

When I criticise, help me to remain silent.

When I judge another in public, seal my lips.

When I utter blasphemies, in Your Name, redeem me and bring me back into Your protection.

When I lack courage, give me the sword I need to do battle and save the souls You desire.

When I resist Your Love, help me to surrender and abandon myself, completely, within Your Loving care.

When I wander away, help me to find the Path of Truth.

When I question Your Word, give me the answers I seek.

Help me to be patient, loving and kind, even to those who curse You.

Help me to forgive those who offend me and give me the grace I need to follow You to the ends of the earth. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (108) Climbing the Hill of Calvary (4/6/13)**

*“Walk tall and march forward with confidence, for this battle will defeat the evil and the lies, planted by the deceiver, which casts a terrible darkness over innocent people, who cannot see what is happening. Those who will find that they do not have the strength or the bravery to continue, please do not fear, for I will give you special Graces if you say this Crusade Prayer.” (Your beloved Jesus)*

Jesus, help me to find the courage, the bravery and the nerve, to stand up and be counted, so that I can join Your Remnant Army and climb the same Hill of Calvary, which You had to endure for my sins. Give me the power to carry Your Cross and Your load, so that I can help You save souls.

Rid me of my weakness. Dispel my fears. Crush all my doubts. Open my eyes to the Truth. Help me, and all those who respond to the Call to carry Your Cross, to follow You with a deep and humble heart and that by my example, others will pluck up the courage to do likewise. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (109) For the Gift of Trust (10/6/13)**

*“If you cannot respond to Me now, because of a lack of trust, I will help you if you call on Me. Ask Me for the Gift of Trust through this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Dearest Jesus, help me to trust You. To trust in Your Promise to come again. To accept the Truth of Your Second Coming. To trust in the Promise of God the Father when He said He would give You Your Kingdom. Help me to trust in Your Teachings, in Your Plan to save the world. Help me to accept, with Grace, Your Gifts. Help me to trust in You, so that I lose my fear and so that I can allow Your Love to flood my heart and soul. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (123) Gift of Free Will to God (2/10/13)**

*“I can do many things and create many miracles, when the free will, given to every person by My Father, is offered back to Me, His Son. This is the greatest power, which will eliminate the power of the Beast when he comes to power. Come to Me and gift your free will to My Father, in order*

*to bring freedom to the human race. Please recite this special Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

My Dearest Jesus, hear this prayer from me, a most unworthy soul, and help me to love You more. By my free will, I offer You this gift back, Dear Jesus, so that I can become Your humble servant and remain obedient to the Will of God. My will is Your Will. Your Command means that I am obedient to Your every desire. My free will is Yours to do with it what it is that is needed to save all people, all over the world, who are separated from You. I grant this Gift, which was given to me at birth, to Your Most Holy Service. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (126) To withstand religious persecution (14/11/13)**

*“I urge all of you to remain silent and to never respond to bullies who try to destroy your faith and love for Me. Those who will spit venom and scream at you need your prayers and forgiveness. By praying for such souls, you will destroy Satan’s influence and he will find it difficult to vent his anger at you. Pray, pray, pray for all those who will be used as pawns in the bitter fight to dismantle My Church on Earth. Please recite this Crusade Prayer to withstand religious persecution.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, help me to withstand any kind of persecution in Your Holy Name. Help those who fall into error, in the belief that they bear witness to Your Work.

Open the eyes of all those who may be tempted to destroy others, through wicked acts, deeds or gestures. Protect me against the enemies of God, who will rise up to try and silence Your Word and who try to banish You.

Help me to forgive those who betray You and give me the Grace to remain firm in my love for You. Help me to live the Truth, which You taught us and to remain under Your Protection, forever. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (129) For the Gift of Love (23/11/13)**

*“Love thrives because it is a Gift from God and has the power to destroy evil. Love is not selfish. Love is generous, forgiving and untainted by the sin of pride. You must ask God, every day, for the Gift of Love and when*

*you are given this, use it as your armour against hatred. Love, when present in a pure soul, attracts hatred from those souls who have banished God from their lives. They cannot bear the Light of God, which shines from the souls of those who are filled with God's Love. Go now in the knowledge that Love must be used to help the souls of all those who are in great need of My Help. Please recite this Crusade Prayer for the Gift of Love.*

*I Am Love. When you truly love Me, I will flood your soul with more love and with this love, you will help Me to save the world.” (Your Jesus)*

O God, please fill me with Your Love. Help me to share the Gift of Love with all those in need of Your Mercy. Help me to love You more. Help me to love all those in need of Your Love. Help me to love Your enemies.

Allow the love You Bless me with to be used to engulf the hearts of everyone I come into contact with. With the Love, which You infuse in my soul, help me to conquer all evil, convert souls and defeat the devil and all those wicked agents of his, who try to destroy the Truth of Your Holy Word. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (136) To Keep Your Word (22/2/14)**

*“You must recite this Crusade Prayer to help you to remain true to My Word.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, help me to hear Your Word. Live Your Word. Speak Your Word. Impart Your Word. Give me the strength to uphold the Truth, even when I am persecuted for doing so. Help me to keep Your Word alive, when it is drowned out by Your enemies.

Let me feel Your Courage when I am down. Fill me with Your Strength when I am weak. Give me the Grace to remain dignified, when the gates of Hell prevail against me, for remaining loyal to Your Most Holy Will. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (137) Prayer of Restoration (23/2/14)**

*“When you find that you begin to doubt God or lose confidence in His Love or His Promise, then you must recite this Crusade Prayer, to be known as the Prayer of Restoration.” (Your Jesus)*

O God Almighty One, O God the Most High, look upon me, Your humble servant, with love and pity in Your Heart. Restore me in Your Light. Lift me back into Your Favour. Fill me with the Grace, so I can offer myself to You in humble servitude and in accordance with Your Most Holy Will. Rid me of the sin of pride and everything which insults You and help me to love You with a deep and abiding desire to serve You all of my days forever and ever. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (138) Protection from Hatred (27/2/14)**

*“I warn you of these things, as the power of Satan is so strong at this time, as he tries to steal the souls of all those people throughout the world who believe in my Son, Jesus Christ, and those who are loyal to me, His beloved Mother. Please heed me, at this time, by reciting this Prayer to protect you from hatred.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, protect me from every kind of hatred. Help me to remain silent, when confronted by hatred. Keep me strong in my allegiance to Jesus Christ, when I am at my weakest. Seal my lips. Help me to turn my back on those who engage me with words, which deny the Teachings of your Son or those who taunt me because of my faith. Pray for these souls, dear Mother, so that they will renounce Satan and feel the peace of your love and the Reign of the Holy Spirit, within their souls. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (140) Protection of Hierarchy of Angels (13/3/14)**

*“I promise you, dear children, that I will ease your pain, sorrow and fear, by bequeathing you powerful Graces and Blessings. You will be protected by the circle of My Hierarchy of Angels. To ask Me to dissolve your fear and sorrow and to grant you the freedom from persecution, please recite this prayer.” (God the Father)*

Dearest Father, God of all Creation, God the Most High, grant me

Grace and Protection through Your Hierarchy of Angels. Enable me to focus on Your Love for each of Your children, no matter how they offend You. Help me to spread the news of the Final Covenant to prepare the world for the Second Coming of Jesus Christ, without fear in my heart. Grant me Your special Graces and Blessings to rise above persecution, inflicted upon me by Satan, his demons and his agents on Earth. Never allow me to fear Your enemies. Give me the strength to love my enemies and those who persecute me in the Name of God. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (142) Preparing for Death (22/3/14)**

*“If you have to face death or if a loved one has to face death then always turn to Me, your Jesus, for help. When you do, I will lift you in spirit, wipe away your tears, banish all fear from your hearts when you recite this prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

My Dearest Jesus, forgive me my sins. Cleanse my soul and prepare me to enter Your Kingdom. Grant me the Graces to prepare for my unification with You. Help me to overcome any fear.

Grant me the courage to prepare my mind and my soul, so that I am fit to stand before You. I love You. I trust in You. I give You myself in body, mind and soul for eternity. Let Your Will be mine and release me from pain, doubts or confusion. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (146) Protection Against Deception (11/4/14)**

*“Children, you must recite this Crusade Prayer and call on me your Mother to protect you from the deceptions which will be placed before you, in order to encourage you to deny the Power of God.” (Mother of Salvation)*

Dear Mother of Salvation, protect me with the Grace of protection against deceptions, created by Satan to destroy the faith of Christians. Protect us against those who are the enemies of God. Keep us safe from lies and heresy, used to weaken our love for your Son. Open our eyes to untruths, deception and every attempt we may encounter to encourage us to deny the Truth. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (148) Come to My Aid (3/5/14)**

*“Come to Me today and call on Me to help you - no matter what worries you may have. Recite this special prayer, every time you are in distress, and I will respond every single time.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Jesus, help me, in my time of great distress. Hold me in Your Arms and take me into the Refuge of Your Heart. Wipe away my tears. Calm my resolve. Lift my spirits and fill me with Your Peace. Please grant me this special request (mention it here...). Come to my aid, so that my request is answered and that my life can become peaceful and in union with You, Dear Lord. If my request cannot be granted, then fill me with the Grace to accept that Your Holy Will is for the good of my soul and that I will remain faithful to Your Word, forever, with a kind and gracious heart. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (149) To Seek God’s Love (11/5/14)**

*“Always equate love with the Presence of God. Know that only love can bring Me souls. Know that only love can come from God. Only love has the power to bring peace, contentment and unity among nations. Hatred comes from Satan and wherever you witness it, you must recite the Prayer to seek out God’s Love. Remember love will conquer all because it comes from God.” (Your Jesus)*

O Jesus, fill me with the Love of God. Fill me with Your Divine Light and flood me with the love I need to spread the seed of God’s Mercy amongst all nations.

Allow Your Divine Love to be spread by me amongst all those with whom I come into contact. Spread Your Love, so that it alights upon all souls, all faiths, all creeds, all nations – like a mist to enrapture all God’s children in unity. Help us to spread God’s Love, so that It can and will conquer all evil in the world. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (156) Protection from Hatred (9/6/14)**

*“My Love will be your weapon against the wickedness, which you will have to face because you speak in My Name. Accept My Love and always love My enemies. Do not hate My enemies, for that is exactly what the evil one wants you to do, so that he can spread hatred. Love, when spread,*

*breeds love within others just as hatred breeds doubt, fear and anger. Love is the only way to defeat hatred. Hatred cannot defeat Love if it comes from God. I desire to give you this Crusade Prayer to protect you from hatred.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, give me Your Love and open my heart to accept Your Love with gratitude. By the Power of the Holy Spirit, let Your Love shine upon me, so that I become a beacon of Your Mercy.

Surround me with Your Love and let my love for You dilute every kind of hatred, which I encounter when I spread the news of Your Word. Pour out Your Mercy upon us and forgive those who reject You, insult You and who are indifferent to Your Divinity and give them the Gift of Love.

Let Your Love shine through at times of uncertainty, weak faith, in times of trials and suffering and by the Power of the Holy Spirit help me to bring the Truth to those who are in most need of Your Help. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (160) Help Me to Love You More (22/7/14)**

*“In order to remain loyal to Jesus Christ, you must love Him unconditionally. To love Him truly is a great blessing and is also a Gift from God. To those whose love for my Son has weakened, I ask that you recite this Prayer.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Jesus of mine, Saviour of the world, help me to love You more. Help me to grow in my love for You. Fill my heart with Your Love and Compassion, so that I can attain the Graces to love You in the way that You love me.

Fill my ungrateful soul with a deep and abiding love for You and all that You represent. By the Power of Your Graces, help me to love my neighbour as You love every child of God and to show compassion to those who are in need of Your Love and who are without faith.

Unite me in union with You, so that I can lead the Christian life, which You taught us by Your example during Your Time on Earth. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (161) For Confidence and Peace (23/7/14)**

*“Please recite this Prayer whenever you feel separated from Me and I will come to your aid. I will fill you with a Peace that cannot, nor ever will, be found anywhere in this world.” (Your Jesus)*

Jesus, I trust in You. Help me to love You more. Fill me with the confidence to surrender in full and final union with You. Help me to grow my trust in You during difficult times. Fill me with Your Peace. I come to You, Dear Jesus, as a child, free of all worldly ties; free of all conditions and I hand You over my will to do with it as You see fit for the sake of my own and that of other souls. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (163) Rescue Me from Persecution (9/8/14)**

*“When the disruption, which afflicts the world, grows in its intensity, you must put down all your arms and lay down every defensive deed you place before Me, in order to protect yourselves and then call out to Me in this prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O Jesus, preserve me from the pain of persecution in Your Name. Endear me to Your Heart. Rid me of pride, greed, malice, ego and hatred in my soul. Help me to truly surrender to Your Mercy. Take my fears away. Help me to unburden my pain and take all persecution away from me, so that I can follow You like a little child, in the knowledge that all things are within Your Control.

Free me from the hatred shown by all those who proclaim to be Yours, but who really deny You. Let not their cutting tongues scourge me or their evil acts divert me from the Path of Truth. Help me to focus only on Your Kingdom to come and to persevere, with dignity against any insults, which I may endure on Your behalf. Bring me peace of mind, peace of heart, peace of soul. Amen.

**Crusade Prayers to be Prayed by Those who are  
Confused, Lost, do not know Jesus or have Hatred in  
their Hearts**

**Crusade Prayer (36) Help Me to Honour the One True God**

Jesus, help me for I am lost and confused. I do not know the truth of life after death. Forgive me if I offend You by honouring false gods which are not the true God. Save me and help me to see the truth with clarity and save me from the darkness of my soul. Help me to come into the light of Your mercy. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (45) Prayer to Conquer Negative Thoughts**

O Jesus, I know very little about You. But please help me to open my heart to allow You to come into my soul so that You can heal me, comfort me and fill me with Your peace. Help me to feel joy, conquer all negative thoughts and learn the way to make me understand how to please You so that I can enter Your New Paradise where I can live a life of love, joy and wonder with You for ever and ever. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (46) Free Me from the Chains of Satan**

O Jesus, I am lost. I am confused and feel like a prisoner caught in a web I cannot escape from. I trust You, Jesus to come to my aid and free me from the chains of Satan and his demons.

Help me for I am lost. I need Your love to give me the strength to believe in You and trust in You so that I can be saved from this evil and be shown the light so I can find peace, love and happiness at last. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (50) Jesus, Help Me to Know Who You Are**

O Dear Jesus, help me to know who You are. Forgive me for not speaking with You before now. Help me to find peace in this life and be shown the truth of eternal life. Soothe my heart, ease my worries. Give me peace. Open my heart now so that You can fill my soul with Your Love. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (62) For Lost and Helpless Sinners**

O Jesus, help me for I am a sinner lost, helpless and in darkness. I am weak and lack the courage to seek You out. Give me the strength to call You now so that I can break away from the darkness within my soul. Bring me into Your Light, Dear Jesus, forgive me, help me to become whole again and lead me to Your Love, peace and Eternal Life. I trust You completely and I ask You to take me in mind, body and soul as I surrender to Your Divine Mercy. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (76) The Atheist's Prayer**

Jesus, help me to accept the Love of God as it is being shown to me. Open my eyes, my mind, my heart and my soul so that I can be saved. Help me to believe by filling my heart with Your Love. Then hold me and save me from the torment of doubt. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (107) Save Me from the Fires of Hell (17/5/13)**

*"Give Me your hand. No matter what deeds you have done, I will alight upon you. My Prayer, given to you now, will bring you into My Heart and I will reside in you and you will be saved."* (Your Jesus)

I am a terrible sinner, Jesus. By my actions, I have caused desperate suffering to others. I am cast aside as a result. I am no longer tolerated on Earth anywhere. Rescue me from this wilderness and safeguard me from the grip of evil.

Allow me to repent. Accept my remorse. Fill me with Your Strength and help me to rise from the depths of despair. I hand over to You, Dear Jesus, my free will, to do onto me as You wish, so that I can be saved from the fires of Hell. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (116) Save Me from the Evil of Lies (23/8/13)**

*"Do not turn your backs on Me, Jesus Christ, as I Am reaching out only to protect you at this time. I do not want to alienate you, but I will keep reminding you of the Truth, time and time again. When you find that your soul becomes agitated, as a result of the new rules to be presented by those who say they are of Me, then you must call on Me through this Crusade Prayer."* (Your Jesus)

Dear Jesus, help me. I am drowning in tears of sorrow. My heart is

confused. I do not know who I can trust. Please fill me with Your Holy Spirit, so that I can choose the correct path to Your Kingdom. Help me, Dear Jesus, to always remain true to Your Word, given to the world by Peter and to never deviate from what You taught us or deny Your Death on the Cross.

Jesus, You are the Way. Show me the Way. Hold me and carry me on Your journey of Great Mercy. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (119) To Feel the Love of Jesus (3/9/13)**

*“I understand how hard it is for man to remain close to Me as he faces so many distractions, temptations and darkness on Earth. When you feel you cannot feel My Presence or My Love, I want you to recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Jesus help me, I am so confused. My heart won't open to You. My eyes can't see You. My mind blocks You.

My mouth cannot utter words to comfort You. My soul is clouded with darkness. Please take pity on me, a poor sinner. I am helpless, without Your Presence. Fill me with Your Graces, so that I have the courage to reach out to You, to beg You for Mercy.

Help me, Your lost disciple, who loves You, but who no longer feels love stir in my heart, to see and accept the Truth. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (124) Hear My Plea for Freedom (24/10/13)**

*“I ask you to look to My Holy Bible, the Gospels, and seek out the signs you were given about the great apostasy foretold, for it has engulfed the world and spreads like a deadly virus into every conceivable part of your society. You have been infested and now I Come, Your Father, to cleanse you of this terrible affliction. You must beg Me for help, before it is too late for you. You must now recite this Crusade Prayer. Ask Me for help.” (God the Most High)*

O God, my Merciful Father, Creator of all that is, hear my plea for freedom. Release me from the chains of slavery and protect me from evil persecution. Help me to discern the Truth and come to my aid, even if I am confused and may doubt Your Word. Forgive me

if I offend You and take me into the refuge of Your New Paradise on Earth. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (133) A Call to Return to God (5/2/14)**

*“If you feel estranged from my Son, you must never be afraid to call out to Him. You must never be ashamed to show yourself before Him, for He is Ever-Merciful and will forgive any sinner, when He is asked to do so by a remorseful soul. When you wish to call on my Son, you must simply call on Him to take you into His Mercy and leave the rest to Him.” (Mother of Salvation)*

Dear Jesus, forgive me, an estranged soul, who renounced You, because I was blind. Forgive me for substituting Your Love with useless things which mean nothing. Help me to pluck up the courage to walk by Your Side, to accept with gratitude, Your Love and Mercy. Help me to remain close to Your Sacred Heart and to never wander away from You again. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (134) To Believe in the Existence of God (5/2/14)**

*“Those who do not know my Son and who wish to be taken before the Throne of God, the Most High, must recite this Crusade Prayer. These Prayers, dear children, come with great Graces and those who recite them will be shown the Truth and their hearts will be filled with a great love, which they will never have experienced on Earth before now. Then their souls will be purified.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O God the Most High, help me to believe in Your Existence. Cast all of my doubts aside. Open my eyes to the Truth of the life after this one and guide me towards the way to Eternal Life. Please let me feel Your Presence and grant me the Gift of true faith before the day I die. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (145) Fill Me with Your Gift of Love (3/4/14)**

*“I promise all of you that I will spread the Gift of My Love through this Mission. My Love will be a distinguishing feature and all those who respond to My Call will be enveloped with My Love, when they recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, fill me, an empty vessel, with the Gift of Your Love. Flood my soul with Your Presence. Help me to love others as You love me. Help me to be a vessel of Your Peace, Your Calm and Your Mercy. Open my heart always to the plight of others and give me the Grace to forgive those who reject You and who trespass against me. Help me to proclaim Your Love through example, as You would do, were You in my place. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (152) Help Me in My Hour of Helplessness (31/5/14)**

*“My Love is so powerful that even when you betray Me, I will, within your conscience, ensure that you are aware of your error. This is why you will feel a sense of loss for when what you have done in the name of justice, which you know in your heart is wrong - you will feel nothing but sorrow. It is then that you must call out to Me, your Jesus, with this Prayer to help you in your hour of helplessness.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, help me in my hour of helplessness. Free me from sin and open my eyes, my heart and my soul to the deceit of the devil and his wicked ways. Fill me with Your Love when I feel hatred in my heart. Fill me with Your Peace when I feel grief. Fill me with Your Strength when I am weak. Save me from the prison within which I find myself, so that I can be free and be held safely in Your Sacred Arms. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (159) Plea for God’s Love (8/7/14)**

*“When you recite this prayer I will ask my Son, to respond to your call. Seek out love and show whatever love you have, in your hearts, for others and share this. When you do, my Son will fill you with so much love you will then be ready to share this amongst you. Love will eradicate hatred. If you feel any kind of hatred for another human being, then you must plead with my Son, Jesus Christ, to rid you of this infestation.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, I ask you to intercede on my behalf as I plead for God’s Love. Fill my soul, an empty vessel, with the Love of God, so that when it is overflowing, it will spill over the souls for whom I struggle to show compassion.

By the Power of God, I ask that I am freed from any feelings of hatred I may harbor for those who betray your Son. Humble me in spirit and fill me with generosity of soul so that I can follow the Teachings of Christ and spread His Love into every part of my life. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (165) For the Gift of Eternal Life (5/9/14)**

*“If you feel confused about My Existence, then you must simply ask Me to show you a sign of My Love, and I will respond. Do not cut yourself off from Me. If you do, there will be great weeping and you can never be consoled, for I will be unable to help you. My Kingdom will give you Eternal Life but you must ask Me for My Help by reciting this prayer.”*  
(Your Jesus)

Jesus, help me to believe in Your Existence. Give me a sign so that my heart can respond to You. Fill my empty soul with the Grace that I need to open my mind and my heart to Your Love.

Have Mercy on me, and cleanse my soul from every wrongdoing, that I have committed in my life. Forgive me for rejecting You, but please fill me with the love that I need, to be made worthy of Eternal Life.

Help me to know You, to see Your Presence in other people and fill me with the Grace to recognise the Sign of God in every beautiful Gift, which You have given the human race. Help me to understand Your Ways and save me from the separation and the pain of darkness that I feel in my soul. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (168) For the Gift of God’s Love (29/9/14)**

*“My Love will conquer evil and hatred. Love wipes out hatred, as the evil one, the thorn in man’s side, is incapable of it. When you say you love Me then you must fight very hard to prevent hatred, of any kind, to blemish your soul. If you love Me, you will forgive your enemies because you will see them as I see them. This requires perseverance on your part and discipline, which will prevent you from hurting another person, either verbally or physically. This is the Gift of My Love in its most pure form. Accept it from Me by reciting this prayer.”* (God the Most High)

O Dearest Father, O Eternal One, God the Most High, make me

worthy of Your Love. Please forgive me for hurting others and for any wrong-doing, which has caused suffering to any of Your children. Open my heart so that I can welcome You into my soul, and cleanse me of any hatred I may feel against another person.

Help me to forgive my enemies and to sow the seeds of Your Love everywhere I go and amongst those whom I meet every day. Give me, Dear Father, the Gifts of Perseverance and Trust, so that I can uphold Your Holy Word and thus keep alive, in a darkened world, the Flame of Your Great Love and Mercy. Amen.



## **What You Must Pray on a Daily Basis**

*(This is the minimum recommendation)*

### **The Six Litany Prayers**

(on page 110)

### **A Selection of Crusade Prayers**

(on next page)

### **The Divine Mercy Chaplet**

(page 290)

### **The Rosary**

(pages 299-301)

## **A Selection of Crusade Prayers to be Prayed Daily**

### **Crusade Prayer (1) My Gift to Jesus to Save Souls (17/11/11)**

*My beloved daughter, please ask My children to recite these prayers from now until The Warning. My followers are requested to recite these prayers which I will give you every day to save souls. This is the first prayer. (Jesus)*

My Dearest Jesus, You who love us so much, allow me in my humble way to help save Your precious souls. Have mercy on all sinners no matter how grievously they offend You. Allow me through prayer and suffering to help those souls who may not survive The Warning to seek a place beside You in Your Kingdom. Hear my prayer, O Sweet Jesus, to help You win over those souls You yearn for. O Sacred Heart of Jesus, I pledge my allegiance to Your Most Holy Will at all times. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (5) Praise to God the Most High (21/11/11)**

O Eternal Father, we offer You our prayers in joyful thanksgiving for Your precious Gift of Mercy to the whole of mankind. We rejoice and offer You most glorious King our praise and adoration for Your loving and tender mercy. You, God the Most High are our King, and for this gift You now bring to us we lie at Your Feet in humble servitude. Please God, have mercy on all Your children. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (8) The Confession (22/11/11)**

*“I, Jesus your King and Saviour now present My prayer for confession. This prayer should be said to plead for clemency for the forgiveness of sin during and after The Warning.” (Your Saviour, Jesus Christ)*

Dearest Jesus, I ask Your pardon for all my sins and for the hurt and injury I have caused to others. I humbly pray for the graces to avoid offending You again and to offer penance according to Your most Holy Will. I plead for the forgiveness of any future offense which I may partake in and which will cause You pain and suffering. Take me with You into the new Era of Peace so that I may become part

of Your family for eternity. I love You, Jesus. I need You. I honour You and everything You stand for. Help me, Jesus, so that I may be worthy to enter Your Kingdom. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (24) Plenary Indulgence for Absolution (31/1/12)**

*“They must say this prayer for **seven consecutive days** and they will be given the gift of Total Absolution and the Power of the Holy Spirit.” (Your Jesus)*

[Editor’s note: As this prayer promises great graces of a plenary indulgence, which is the complete remission of temporal punishment due to sins, it is recommended you pray this daily in case you forget to pray during one of the seven mandatory days stipulated by Jesus. Furthermore, due to our fallen nature, we continue to sin daily and hence, it would be prudent to pray the prayer as frequently as possible. For Catholics, sacramental confession is still necessary]

O my Jesus, You are the Light of the earth, You are the Flame that touches all souls. Your Mercy and Love knows no bounds. We are not worthy of the Sacrifice You made by Your Death on the Cross. Yet we know that Your Love for us is greater than the love we hold for You.

Grant us, O Lord, the gift of humility so that we are deserving of Your New Kingdom. Fill us with the Holy Spirit so we can march forth and lead Your army to proclaim the truth of Your Holy Word and prepare our brothers and sisters for the Glory of Your Second Coming on earth. We honour You. We praise You. We offer ourselves, our sorrows, our sufferings as a gift to You to save souls. We love You, Jesus. Have Mercy on all Your children wherever they may be. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (27) Prayer for Peace in the World (6/2/12)**

*“Pray that the global atrocity of a nuclear war, which would wipe out one third of humanity, can be averted. I need more prayer, children. I realise how hard you pray, but please, I implore you, invite as many prayer groups, friends and families to pray for peace. I give you now a new Crusade Prayer for Peace in the World.” (Jesus Christ)*

O my Jesus, I beg for mercy for those afflicted by terrible wars.

I plead for peace to be instilled in those tortured nations who are blind to the truth of Your Existence. Please cover these nations with the Power of the Holy Spirit so that they will stop their pursuit of power over innocent souls. Have mercy on all Your countries who are powerless against the evil atrocities which cover the whole world. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (30) Prayer to Avert War, Famine and Religious Persecution (14/2/12)**

*“I will protect all of My children who have the Seal of My love embedded in their souls. You will be spared the persecution so that you remain strong to pray with all your might for these wicked people. This will help dilute the terror and avert war, famine and religious persecution. Prayer to Me, your Father, must now be included in your daily prayers with this special Crusade Prayer.” (God The Father)*

O my Eternal Father, God the Creator of the Universe, in the Name of Your Precious Son, I beg You to make us love You more. Help us to be brave, fearless, and strong in the face of adversity. Accept our sacrifices, sufferings and trials as a gift before Your Throne to save Your children on earth. Soften the hearts of unclean souls. Open their eyes to the truth of Your love so that they can join with all of Your children in the Paradise on earth You have lovingly created for us according to Your Divine Will. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (33) Seal of the Living God Prayer (20/2/12)**

*“This is a miracle, children, and only those who bow before Me, their Lord and Creator of all things, as little children with love in their hearts for Me, can be blessed with this Divine Gift. Rise now, and accept My Seal, the Seal of the Living God. Recite this Crusade Prayer to acknowledge My Seal and accept it with love, joy and gratitude.” (God The Father)*

O my God, my loving Father, I accept with love and gratitude Your Divine Seal of Protection. Your Divinity encompasses my body and soul for eternity. I bow in humble thanksgiving and offer You my deep love and loyalty to You, my Beloved Father. I beg You to protect me and my loved ones with this special Seal and I pledge

my life to Your service for ever and ever.

I love You, Dear Father. I console You in these times, Dear Father. I offer You the Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your Dearly beloved Son in atonement for the sins of the world and for the salvation of all Your children. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (51) Gift of the Holy Spirit (4/5/12)**

*“Many will feel peace and love. I urge all to pray for this gift to drench their souls so that they will feel God’s Love and respond to His Call.”  
(Your Precious Jesus)*

O come Holy Spirit, pour Your Gift of Love, Wisdom and Knowledge over my humble soul. Fill me with the Light of Truth so that I can discern the Truth of God from the lies spread by Satan and his angels. Help me to grasp the torch and spread the flame of understanding to all those I meet through Christ, Our Lord. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (59) A Pledge of Allegiance to the Divine Will (13/6/12)**

*“My dearly beloved daughter, just as My Eternal Father bequeathed the Great Gift to humanity of His Seal, so too, must His children pledge their allegiance to His Divine Will. I ask all of God’s children who will march forth in His army to help save the souls of all God’s children, including hardened sinners, to take this pledge.*

*You must pledge your souls to My Heavenly Father as a token of your Faith and in memory of My Death on the Cross so that each of you will drink from the Cup of Salvation.” (Your Jesus)*

O God the Most High, O Heavenly Father, I pledge to You my firm allegiance to honour and obey You in all things united to Your Divine Will on earth. I, through the Sacred Blood of Your only Beloved Son, the True Messiah, offer You my mind, my body and my soul on behalf of all souls so that we can unite as one in Your Heavenly Kingdom to come so that Your Divine Will is done on earth as it is in Heaven. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (69) Prayer to God the Father to Accept His Divine Will (26/7/12)**

*“Sadly, those who will fail to see the Truth, and who will stubbornly refuse to accept God, will never see Paradise. Please say this Crusade Prayer to accept the Divine Will of My Father.” (Your Jesus)*

God the Almighty Father, I accept Your Divine Will. Help Your children to accept it. Stop Satan from denying Your children’s right to their Father’s inheritance. Never let us give up the fight for our inheritance in Paradise. Hear our pleas to banish Satan and his fallen angels. I ask You Dear Father, to cleanse the earth with Your Mercy and to cover us with Your Holy Spirit. Lead us to form Your most Holy army, laden with the power to banish the Beast forever. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (79) For Two Billion Lost Souls (27/9/12)**

*“My dearly beloved daughter, the Mission to salvage those two billion souls, who will refuse My Hand of Mercy, must form part of daily prayer for all those who call themselves a Crusader of God.” (Your Jesus)*

O Dear Jesus, I beg You to pour Your Mercy over the lost souls. Forgive them their rejection of You and use my prayer and suffering so You can, through Your Mercy, pour over them the Graces they need to sanctify their souls.

I ask You for the gift of clemency for their souls. I ask You to open their hearts so they will go to You and ask You to fill them with the Holy Spirit so they can accept the Truth of Your Love and live with You and all of God’s family for ever. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (90) Thanksgiving for Your Most Glorious Second Coming (22/12/12)**

*“I shower you with this Special Blessing today. I desire that you accept My Blessing of Protection through this, Crusade Prayer to welcome Me, the Messiah, as I will unveil My New Kingdom.” (Your Jesus)*

O my Jesus, I offer You praise and thanksgiving for Your Most Glorious Second Coming.

You, my Saviour, were born to give me Eternal Life and to free

me from sin. I offer You my love, my thanks and my adoration as I prepare my soul for Your Great Coming. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (102) To Sustain Faith and Belief in God's Message for the World (13/3/13)**

*"I wish to give you a special grace to help you to withstand the persecution and the pressures, which will be placed upon you, to encourage you to withdraw from My Messages. It will take great faith, trust and nerves of steel, to focus on My Holy Word, and so, you must say this Crusade Prayer, once a day, from now on." (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, when I am down, lift me up.

When I doubt, enlighten me.

When I am in sorrow, show me Your Love.

When I criticise, help me to remain silent.

When I judge another in public, seal my lips.

When I utter blasphemies, in Your Name, redeem me and bring me back into Your protection.

When I lack courage, give me the sword I need to do battle and save the souls You desire.

When I resist Your Love, help me to surrender and abandon myself, completely, within Your Loving care.

When I wander away, help me to find the Path of Truth.

When I question Your Word, give me the answers I seek.

Help me to be patient, loving and kind, even to those who curse You.

Help me to forgive those who offend me and give me the grace I need to follow You to the ends of the earth. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (104) Free this soul from slavery (11/4/13)**

*“Do this every single day. At the end of every month you will be full of joy because you will know how many such souls have been given this Great Mercy. This is just another Gift I bless you with and the graces you will receive when you recite this Crusade Prayer will be in abundance.” (Your Jesus)*

Dearest Jesus, I present to You the soul of my brother and sister, who has abandoned their soul to Satan. Take this soul and redeem it in Your Holy Eyes. Free this soul from slavery to the beast and bring it eternal salvation. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (111) To Consecrate Your children to Jesus Christ (26/6/13)**

*“You must never forget the Love my Son has for God’s children. No matter what age they are, when you offer them to my Son, for the sanctification of their souls, through me, His Blessed Mother, your prayers will be answered. Here is a Crusade Prayer for your children. When recited every day, it will bring your children close to the Merciful Heart of Jesus.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O dear Mother of Salvation, I consecrate my children (name of child/children here) before your Son, so that He can bring them peace of spirit and love of heart. Please pray that my children will be accepted into the Merciful Arms of your Son and keep them from harm.

Help them to stay true to the Holy Word of God especially in times, when they are tempted to turn away from Him. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (115) For the Gift of Conversion (18/7/13)**

*“The Swords of Salvation will have a dual purpose. The First Sword will slay the beast and I have been given the authority to do this on the Final Day. The other Sword will pierce the hearts of the most hardened sinners and will be the Sword by which their souls will be saved.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Mother of Salvation, cover my soul with your tears of Salvation. Rid me of doubts. Lift my heart, so that I will feel the Presence

of your Son. Bring me peace and solace. Pray that I will be truly converted. Help me to accept the Truth and open my heart to receive the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (122) For the Consecration to the Precious Blood of Jesus Christ (18/9/13)**

*“My dearly beloved daughter, I ask that you all recite this special Crusade Prayer to consecrate all those close to you, so that I can cover them with My Precious Blood.” (Your Jesus)*

Dear Jesus, I ask You to consecrate me, my family, friends and nation to the Protection of Your Precious Blood. You died for me and Your Wounds are my wounds as I gracefully accept the suffering, which I will endure in the lead up to Your Second Coming.

I suffer with You, Dear Jesus, as you try to gather all of God’s children into Your Heart, so that we will have eternal life. Cover me and all those who need Your Protection with Your Precious Blood. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (129) For the Gift of Love (23/11/13)**

*“Love thrives because it is a Gift from God and has the power to destroy evil. Love is not selfish. Love is generous, forgiving and untainted by the sin of pride. You must ask God, every day, for the Gift of Love and when you are given this, use it as your armour against hatred. Love, when present in a pure soul, attracts hatred from those souls who have banished God from their lives. They cannot bear the Light of God, which shines from the souls of those who are filled with God’s Love. Go now in the knowledge that Love must be used to help the souls of all those who are in great need of My Help. Please recite this Crusade Prayer for the Gift of Love.*

*I Am Love. When you truly love Me, I will flood your soul with more love and with this love, you will help Me to save the world.” (Your Jesus)*

O God, please fill me with Your Love. Help me to share the Gift of Love with all those in need of Your Mercy. Help me to love You more. Help me to love all those in need of Your Love. Help me to love Your enemies.

Allow the love You Bless me with to be used to engulf the hearts of everyone I come into contact with. With the Love, which You infuse in my soul, help me to conquer all evil, convert souls and defeat the devil and all those wicked agents of his, who try to destroy the Truth of Your Holy Word. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (155) For Protection of the Mission of Salvation**  
(8/6/14)

*“I ask you, dear children, to pray for all those who devote their lives to God’s Call and for this Mission. This Prayer is to be said for all of God’s prophets, visionaries and holy servants, so that they continue to serve Him as He fulfills the Final Covenant.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O dearest Mother of Salvation, hear our call for the protection of the Mission of Salvation and for the protection of God’s children. We pray for those who defy the Will of God in this great moment in history. We ask that you protect all those who respond to your call and the Word of God, to save everyone from the enemies of God. Please help release those souls, who fall prey to the deceit of the devil and open their eyes to the Truth.

O Mother of Salvation, help us poor sinners to be made worthy, to receive the Grace of perseverance at our time of suffering in the Name of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ. Protect this Mission from harm. Protect your children from persecution. Cover all of us with your most holy mantle and favour us with the Gift of retaining our faith, every time we are challenged for speaking the Truth, for conveying the Holy Word of God, for the rest of our days now and forever. Amen.

**Crusade Prayer (158) Protect Me from the One World Religion**  
(28/6/14)

*“To ensure that you remain strong, courageous, calm and at peace, as you take up the Cross of my Son on your shoulders, you must recite this Crusade Prayer. For many of you who find it difficult to accept that these things are to come, there will come a day when you will recite this, Crusade Prayer three times a day, because the pressures, which will be*

*placed upon you to deny my Son, will be overwhelming.” (Your Beloved Mother)*

Dear Jesus, protect me from the evil of the new one world religion, which does not come from You. Sustain me on my journey to freedom, along the path to Your Holy Kingdom.

Keep me in union with You, whenever I am tormented and forced to swallow lies, which are spread by Your enemies to destroy souls.

Help me to withstand persecution, to remain firm to the True Word of God against false doctrines and other sacrileges, which I may be forced to accept.

Through the gift of my free will, take me into the Domain of Your Kingdom, to enable me to stand up and proclaim the Truth, when it will be declared to be a lie.

Never let me falter, hesitate or run away in fear, in the face of persecution. Help me to remain firm and steadfast to the Truth for as long as I live. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (164) Prayer of Peace for Nations (24/8/14)**

*“I ask that you recite this Crusade Prayer, the Prayer of Peace each and every day for your nations.” (Mother of Salvation)*

O Jesus, bring me peace. Bring peace to my nation and all those countries torn asunder because of war and division. Sow the seeds of peace amongst those hardened hearts who cause suffering to others in the name of justice. Give all of God’s children the Graces to receive Your Peace so that love and harmony can thrive; so that love for God will triumph over evil and that souls can be saved from the corruption of falsities, cruelty and evil ambition.

Let peace reign over all of those who devote their lives to the Truth of Your Holy Word and those who don’t know You at all. Amen.

### **Crusade Prayer (167) Protect My Family (21/9/14)**

*“The family, borne out of the Love of God, will always be attacked by evil. To protect your family from the evil one please recite this Crusade Prayer.” (Your Jesus)*

O God, my Eternal Father, through the Grace of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, please protect my family, at all times, from evil. Give us the strength to rise above evil intent and to remain unified in our love for You and one another.

Sustain us through every trial and suffering we may endure and keep alive the love we have for each other so that we are in union with Jesus. Bless our families and give us the Gift of Love, even in times of strife. Strengthen our love, so that we may share the joy of our family with others so that Your Love may be shared with the whole world. Amen.

**The prayers and materials from  
this section onwards are not from the work of  
Maria Divine Mercy**



## **Other Important Prayers for the End Times**

### **The Divine Mercy Chaplet**

In 1933, God gave St. Faustina a striking vision of His Mercy. Sister Faustina recounted in her diary:

"I saw a great Light, with God the Father in the midst of it. Between this Light and the earth I saw Jesus nailed to the Cross and in such a way that God, wanting to look upon the earth, had to look through Our Lord's Wounds and I understood that God blessed the earth for the sake of Jesus."

### **Promises for Praying the Divine Mercy Chaplet**

(Given by Jesus as recorded in the Diary of St. Faustina)

"Oh, what great graces I will grant to souls who say this Chaplet. Write down these words, My daughter. Speak to the world about My Mercy; let all mankind recognise my unfathomable mercy. It is a sign for the end times; after it will come the day of justice. While there is still time, let them have recourse to the Fount of My Mercy; let them profit from the Blood and Water which gushed forth for them." (Diary, 848)

"Say unceasingly the Chaplet that I have taught you. Whoever will recite it, they will receive great Mercy at the hour of death. Priests will recommend it to sinners as their last hope of salvation. Even if there were a sinner most hardened, if he were to recite this chaplet only once, he would receive grace from My infinite Mercy." (Diary, 687)

### **Extract of Messages from the Book of Truth**

#### **Given to Maria Divine Mercy**

Now is the time for quiet reflection as the day for The Warning draws nearer. Silent, uninterrupted prayer and devotion is called for and I command that My sacred servants everywhere lead My children to pray for the souls of the damned. Only prayer can help them now, especially the recital of My Divine Mercy Chaplet. (28 July 2011 @ 15.30)

By reciting the Divine Mercy Chaplet every day at 3 p.m., I will intervene at the moment of death on your behalf no matter how much of a sinner you are and show you My Mercy. I tell you this because I love you, not to frighten you but to ensure you spread the Truth to your families. (7 October 2011 @ 21.45)

Never forget the importance of the daily recital of My Divine Mercy Chaplet to save souls. (21 May 2012 @ 20:15)

### **How to Pray the Divine Mercy Chaplet**

Below are prayers used in the Divine Mercy Chaplet which are not printed on the chart (See page 291).

#### **The Apostles' Creed**

I believe in God, the Father Almighty, Creator of heaven and earth; and in Jesus Christ, His only Son, our Lord: Who was conceived by the Holy Spirit, born of the Virgin Mary; suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, died and was buried. He descended into hell; the third day He rose again from the dead; He ascended into heaven, is seated at the right Hand of God the Father Almighty; from there He will come to judge the living and the dead. I believe in the Holy Spirit, the Holy Catholic Church, the communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and life everlasting. Amen.

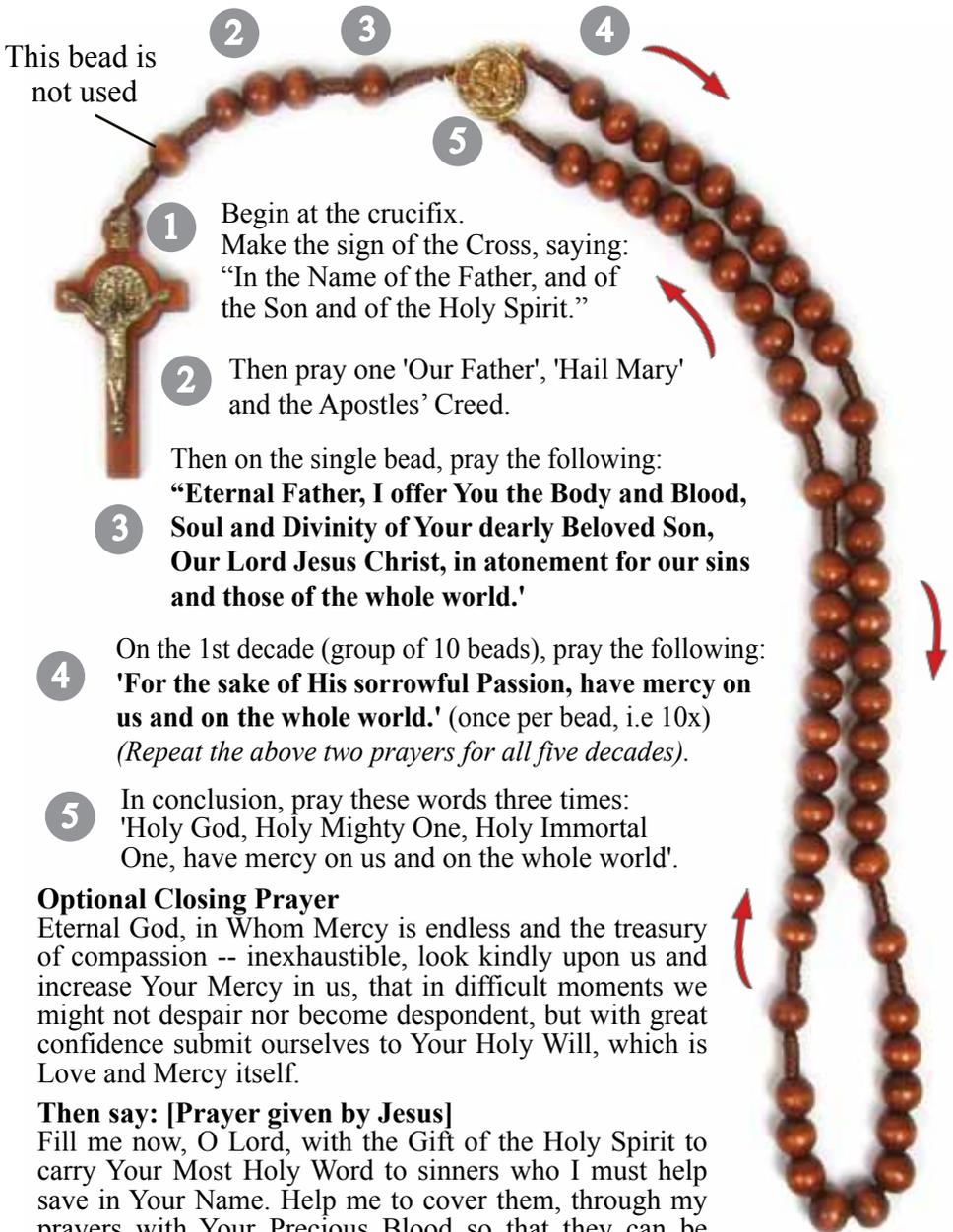
#### **The Our Father**

Our Father Who art in heaven, hallowed be Thy Name; Thy Kingdom come; Thy Will be done on earth as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread; and forgive us our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us; and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. Amen.

#### **The Hail Mary**

Hail Mary, full of grace, the Lord is with thee; blessed are thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus. Holy Mary, Mother of God, pray for us sinners now and at the hour of our death. Amen.

# How to Pray the Divine Mercy Chaplet



This bead is not used

- 1 Begin at the crucifix. Make the sign of the Cross, saying: "In the Name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit."
- 2 Then pray one 'Our Father', 'Hail Mary' and the Apostles' Creed.  
Then on the single bead, pray the following:  
**"Eternal Father, I offer You the Body and Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your dearly Beloved Son, Our Lord Jesus Christ, in atonement for our sins and those of the whole world."**
- 3
- 4 On the 1st decade (group of 10 beads), pray the following:  
**'For the sake of His sorrowful Passion, have mercy on us and on the whole world.'** (once per bead, i.e 10x)  
*(Repeat the above two prayers for all five decades).*
- 5 In conclusion, pray these words three times:  
'Holy God, Holy Mighty One, Holy Immortal One, have mercy on us and on the whole world'.

## Optional Closing Prayer

Eternal God, in Whom Mercy is endless and the treasury of compassion -- inexhaustible, look kindly upon us and increase Your Mercy in us, that in difficult moments we might not despair nor become despondent, but with great confidence submit ourselves to Your Holy Will, which is Love and Mercy itself.

## Then say: [Prayer given by Jesus]

Fill me now, O Lord, with the Gift of the Holy Spirit to carry Your Most Holy Word to sinners who I must help save in Your Name. Help me to cover them, through my prayers with Your Precious Blood so that they can be drawn to Your Sacred Heart. Give me the Gift of the Holy Spirit so that these poor souls can revel in Your New Paradise. Amen.

## **The Holy Rosary**

### **The Rosary is recommended by the Popes and Saints**

St. Pope John Paul II has called the Rosary his “favorite prayer,” after the Mass and the Liturgy of the Hours.

*“Among all the devotions approved by the Church none has been so favored by so many miracles as the devotion of the Most Holy Rosary.”* (Blessed Pope Pius IX).

*“The Rosary is the most beautiful and the most rich in graces of all prayers; it is the prayer that touches most the Heart of the Mother of God...and if you wish peace to reign in your homes, recite the family Rosary.”* (St. Pope Pius X).

*“The Rosary is the compendium of the entire Gospel”* (Blessed Pope Paul VI quoting Pope Pius XII).

*“Never will anyone who says his Rosary every day be led astray. This is a statement that I would gladly sign with my blood.”* (St. Louis de Montfort).

*“Give me an army saying the Rosary and I will conquer the world.”* (Blessed Pope Pius IX).

### **Mary’s Apparition at Fatima, Portugal**

**Sr. Lucia (Lucy), one of the three children Mary appeared to at Fatima, stated in a 1957 interview:**

*“The Most Holy Virgin, in these last times in which we live, has given new efficacy in the recitation of the Holy Rosary.*

*She has given this efficacy to such an extent that there is no problem, no matter how difficult it is, whether temporal or above all spiritual, in families, of the families in the world, or of the religious communities, or even of the life of peoples and nations, that cannot be solved by the Rosary.*

*There is no problem, I tell you, no matter how difficult it is, that we cannot solve by the prayer of the Holy Rosary. With the Holy Rosary we will save ourselves. We will sanctify ourselves. We will console Our Lord and obtain the salvation of many souls.”*

## **The Fifteen Promises of Mary to Christians Who Recite the Rosary**

1. Whoever shall faithfully serve me by the recitation of the Rosary, shall receive signal graces.
2. I promise my special protection and the greatest graces to all those who shall recite the Rosary.
3. The Rosary shall be a powerful armour against hell, it will destroy vice, decrease sin, and defeat heresies.
4. It will cause virtue and good works to flourish; it will obtain for souls the abundant mercy of God; it will withdraw the heart of men from the love of the world and its vanities, and will lift them to the desire of eternal things. Oh, that souls would sanctify themselves by this means.
5. The soul which recommends itself to me by the recitation of the Rosary, shall not perish.
6. Whoever shall recite the Rosary devoutly, applying himself to the consideration of its sacred mysteries shall never be conquered by misfortune. God will not chastise him in His justice, he shall not perish by an unprovided death; if he be just he shall remain in the grace of God, and become worthy of eternal life.
7. Whoever shall have a true devotion for the Rosary shall not die without the Sacraments of the Church.
8. Those who are faithful to recite the Rosary shall have during their life and at their death the light of God and the plenitude of His graces; at the moment of death they shall participate in the merits of the saints in paradise.
9. I shall deliver from purgatory those who have been devoted to the Rosary.
10. The faithful children of the Rosary shall merit a high degree of glory in heaven.

11. You shall obtain all you ask of me by the recitation of the Rosary.
12. All those who propagate the Holy Rosary shall be aided by me in their necessities.
13. I have obtained from my Divine Son that all the advocates of the Rosary shall have for intercessors the entire celestial court during their life and at the hour of death.
14. All who recite the Rosary are my son, and brothers of my only Son, Jesus Christ.
15. Devotion of my Rosary is a great sign of predestination.

*(Given by Mary to St. Dominic and Blessed Alan)  
Imprimatur: Patrick J. Hayes, D.D., Archbishop of New York)*

### **Many Military Victories Won through the Rosary**

Many military battles in the history of Christianity were won, attributed to the power of Mary released through the praying of Her holy Rosary. Below is a list of some of the first military battles won.

- 1213 - Victory of Muret, France
- 1627 - La Rochelle, France
- 1571 - The Battle of Lepanto - the most famous and important of the military victories through the Rosary
- 1683 - The Battle of Vienna, Austria
- 1716 - Peterwardein, Hungary
- 1815 - The Battle of New Orleans, America
- 1945 - Hiroshima, Japan
- 1955 - Austria - overcoming the threat of Communism
- 1966 - Brazil, and
- 1975 - Portugal - were spared Communist rule through the power of the Rosary.

The Holy Rosary was given to St. Dominic and Blessed Alan de la Roche by our Blessed Mother, among the promises to those who pray the Rosary, Our Blessed Mother said that the Rosary shall be a powerful armour against hell, it will destroy vice, decrease sin, and defeat heresies.

- Pray with a childlike heart filled with love for and confidence in our Blessed Saviour and our Blessed Mother.
- Meditate on the mysteries of our salvation story.
- If possible, for efficacious effect: recitation (aloud) and in group.

### **The Four Mysteries of the Rosary**

There are four Mysteries of the Rosary to be meditated upon while praying the Rosary. The Mysteries centre on the Life of Jesus from His Conception to His Death and Resurrection. Traditionally, when we pray the Rosary, we meditate on the mystery of the day as stipulated below. However, as Our Lady at Fatima exhorted us to pray at least three Rosaries daily, we are then encouraged to meditate on different mysteries to complete the Life cycle of Our Lord as we pray the three Rosaries. The Mysteries of Light or the Luminous Mysteries was added by St. Pope John Paul II in October 2002.

### **Joyful Mysteries of the Rosary**

Monday & Saturday

- 1. The Annunciation to Mary**  
*“You shall conceive in your womb and bear a son, and you shall call his name Jesus.” (Luke 1:31)*
- 2. The Visitation of Mary to Elizabeth**  
*In those days Mary arose and went with haste into the hill country, to a city of Judah, and she entered the house of Zechariah and greeted Elizabeth. (Luke 1:39-40)*
- 3. The Nativity of Our Lord Jesus Christ**  
*For to us a child is born, to us a son is given; and the government will be upon his shoulder. And his name shall*

*be called “Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God, Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace”. (Isaiah 9:6)*

**4. The Presentation of Our Lord**

*When the time came for their purification according to the law of Moses, they brought him up to Jerusalem to present him to the Lord. (Luke 2:22)*

**5. Finding of Jesus in the Temple**

*After three days they found him in the temple, sitting among the teachers, listening to them and asking them questions. (Luke 2:46)*

**Sorrowful Mysteries of the Rosary**

Tuesday & Friday

**1. The Agony of Jesus in the Garden**

*“Father, if thou art willing, remove this cup from me.”  
(Luke 22:42)*

**2. The Scouring at the Pillar**

*Then Pilate took Jesus and scourged him. (John 19:1)*

**3. Jesus is Crowned with Thorns**

*And plating a crown of thorns they put it on his head.  
(Matthew 27:29)*

**4. Jesus Carried the Cross**

*So they took Jesus, and he went out, bearing his own cross, to the place called the place of a skull, which is called in Hebrew Gol'gotha. (John 19:17)*

**5. The Crucifixion of Our Lord**

*When they came to the place called The Skull, there they crucified him. (Luke 23:33)*

**Glorious Mysteries of the Rosary**  
Wednesday & Sunday

- 1. The Resurrection of Jesus Christ**  
*Behold, two men stood by them in dazzling apparel and...said to them, "Why do you seek the living among the dead? He is not here, but has risen." (Luke 24:5)*
- 2. The Ascension of Jesus into Heaven**  
*... and lifting up his hands he blessed them. While he blessed them, he parted from them and was taken up into heaven. (Luke 24:50-51)*  
*"When I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again and will take you to myself, that where I am you may be also." (John 14:3)*
- 3. The Descent of the Holy Spirit**  
*And there appeared to them tongues as of fire, distributed and resting on each one of them. And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak in other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. (Acts 2:3-4)*
- 4. The Assumption of Our Lady into Heaven**  
*... for he has regarded the low estate of his handmaiden. For behold, henceforth all generations will call me blessed. (Luke 1:48)*
- 5. Mary is Crowned as Queen of Heaven and Earth**  
*And a great portent appeared in heaven, a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars. (Revelation 12:1)*

## Luminous Mysteries of the Rosary

Thursday

### 1. **The Baptism in the Jordan**

*And when Jesus was baptized, he went up immediately from the water, and behold, the heavens were opened and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and alighting on him. (Matthew 3:16)*

### 2. **The Wedding at Cana**

*He said to them, "Now draw some out, and take it to the steward of the feast." So they took it. When the steward of the feast tasted the water now become wine, and did not know where it came from (though the servants who had drawn the water knew). (John 2:8-9)*

### 3. **The Proclamation of the Kingdom**

*"... repent, and believe in the gospel." (Mark 1:15)*

### 4. **The Transfiguration**

*And he was transfigured before them, and his face shone like the sun, and his garments became white as light. (Matthew 17:2)*

### 5. **The Institution of the Eucharist**

*And he took bread, and when he had given thanks he broke it and gave it to them, saying, "This is my body which is given for you. Do this in remembrance of me." (Luke 22:19)*

## **How to Pray the Rosary**

(See the chart on page 301)

Holding the rosary beads, at the Crucifix, sign yourself with the Sign of the Cross, praying: “In the Name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit”. Then pray the Apostles’ Creed (the prayer can be found below). On the rosary beads after the Crucifix, pray one Our Father, followed by three Hail Mary’s and one Glory Be. Pray one Our Father and on the first block of 10 beads (called a decade), pray 10 Hail Mary’s followed by one Glory Be and the “Fatima Prayer” on the single bead (after the decade). On the same single bead, pray one Our Father and continue the prayers as per the first decade until the five decades are prayed. End with the “Hail Holy Queen” (see page 300 for the prayer).

### **Prayers used in the Holy Rosary**

#### **Prayer before the Rosary (Optional)**

Queen of the Holy Rosary, thou didst deign to come to Fatima to reveal to the three shepherd children the treasures of grace hidden in the Rosary. Inspire my heart with a sincere love of this devotion, in order that by meditating on the Mysteries of our Redemption which are recalled in it, I may be enriched by its fruits and obtain peace for the world, the conversion of sinners and of Russia, and the graces which I ask of thee in this Rosary. (*Here mention your request.*) I ask this for the greater Glory of God, for thine own honour, and for the good of souls, especially for my own. Amen.

#### **The Apostles’ Creed**

I believe in God, the Father Almighty, Creator of heaven and earth; and in Jesus Christ, His only Son, our Lord: Who was conceived by the Holy Spirit, born of the Virgin Mary; suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, died and was buried. He descended into hell; the third day He rose again from the dead; He ascended into Heaven, is seated at the right Hand of God the Father Almighty; from there He will come to judge the living and the dead. I believe in the Holy Spirit, the Holy Catholic Church, the communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and life everlasting. Amen.

### **The Our Father**

Our Father Who art in heaven, hallowed be Thy Name; Thy Kingdom come; Thy Will be done on earth as it is in Heaven. Give us this day our daily bread; and forgive us our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us; and lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. Amen.

### **The Hail Mary**

Hail Mary, full of grace, the Lord is with thee; blessed are thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus. Holy Mary, Mother of God, pray for us sinners now and at the hour of our death. Amen.

### **Glory be**

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit. As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world without end. Amen.

### **“Fatima Prayer” (Requested by Our Lady)**

O my Jesus, forgive us our sins, save us from the fires of hell, take all souls into Heaven, especially those most in need of Thy Mercy.

### **Hail Holy Queen**

Hail, holy Queen, Mother of Mercy, hail, our life, our sweetness and our hope. To thee do we cry, poor banished children of Eve. To thee do we send up our sighs, mourning and weeping in this valley of tears. Turn then, O most gracious advocate, thine eyes of mercy toward us; and after this our exile, show unto us the Blessed Fruit of thy womb, Jesus. O clement! O loving! O sweet Virgin Mary!

Pray for us, O Holy Mother of God, that we may be made worthy of the Promises of Christ.

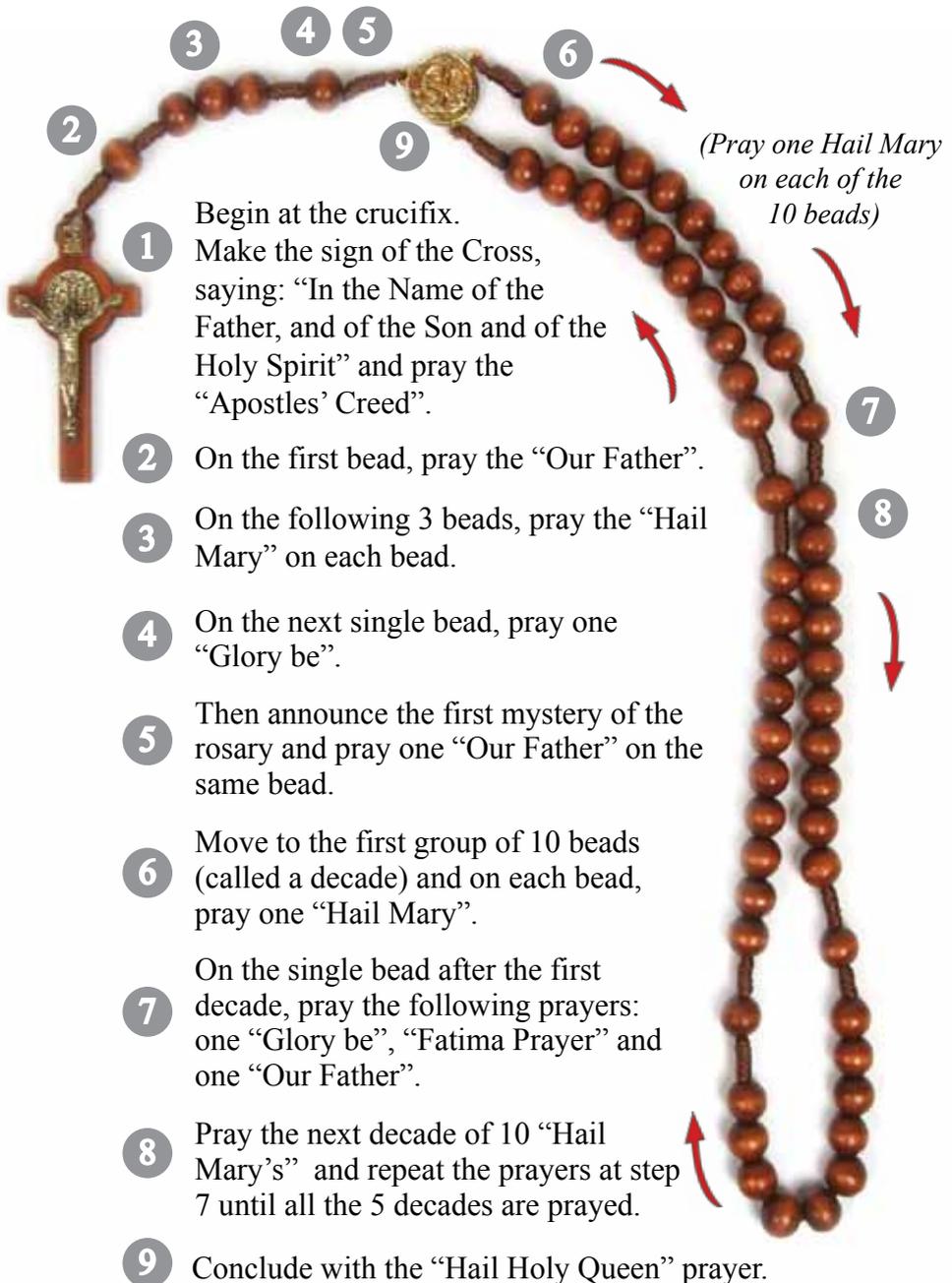
### **Prayer after the Rosary**

O God, whose only-begotten Son, by His Life, Death and Resurrection, has purchased for us the rewards of eternal life; grant, we beseech Thee, that meditating upon these mysteries of the Most Holy Rosary of the Blessed Virgin Mary, we may imitate what they contain and obtain what they promise, through the same Christ, our Lord. Amen.

Conclude with the Sign of the Cross, blessing yourself:

*In the Name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen.*

# How to Pray the Rosary



- 1 Begin at the crucifix.
- 2 Make the sign of the Cross, saying: “In the Name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit” and pray the “Apostles’ Creed”.
- 3 On the first bead, pray the “Our Father”.
- 4 On the following 3 beads, pray the “Hail Mary” on each bead.
- 5 On the next single bead, pray one “Glory be”.
- 6 Then announce the first mystery of the rosary and pray one “Our Father” on the same bead.
- 7 Move to the first group of 10 beads (called a decade) and on each bead, pray one “Hail Mary”.
- 8 On the single bead after the first decade, pray the following prayers: one “Glory be”, “Fatima Prayer” and one “Our Father”.
- 9 Pray the next decade of 10 “Hail Mary’s” and repeat the prayers at step 7 until all the 5 decades are prayed.
- 9 Conclude with the “Hail Holy Queen” prayer.

### **An Act of Consecration to the Immaculate Heart of Mary**

I, (*your name*), a faithless sinner -- renew and ratify today in thy hands, O Immaculate Mother, the vows of my Baptism; I renounce forever Satan, his pomps and works; and I give myself entirely to Jesus Christ, the Incarnate Wisdom, to carry my cross after Him all the days of my life, and to be more faithful to Him than I have ever been before.

In the presence of all the heavenly court I choose thee this day, for my Mother and Mistress. I deliver and consecrate to thee, as thy slave, my body and soul, my goods, both interior and exterior, and even the value of all my good actions, past, present and future; leaving to thee the entire and full right of disposing of me, and all that belongs to me, without exception, according to thy good pleasure, for the greater Glory of God, in time and in eternity. Amen.

### **An Act of Consecration to the Sacred Heart of Jesus**

Most Sacred Heart of Jesus, Abyss of Mercy and Source of every grace and blessing, I consecrate and unite myself to You without exception or reserve - all that I am and all that I have, both temporal and spiritual, past present and future, through the Immaculate Heart of Mary, Your Mother.

I leave myself entirely at Your disposal with complete confidence in Your Mercy and Love and I beg You to look upon this offering of my nothingness before You and to use me for Your own Glory, for the honour of Your Mother and for the salvation of souls. Help me to seek You alone in all things. Hide me in the shelter of Your Most Sacred Heart and be my only Consolation and Refuge.

Grant me the graces I need to joyfully accept Your Cross daily, to lead a holy life and to die a holy death in Your service. Help me to trust completely in Your Mercy and Love and never to fear to humbly throw myself before the infinite Ocean of Mercy which is Your Most Sacred Heart, especially at those times when I may fail in my faithfulness in Your service. Through this weak and miserable instrument, may Your Mercy, Love, Glory and Power shine forth. Above all, set my poor heart on fire with the Flame of Love which

burns in Your Most Sacred Heart, and teach me how to return love for Love. Most Sacred Heart of Jesus, have mercy on me - for I place all my trust in You. Amen.

### **Saint Michael the Archangel Prayer**

Saint Michael the Archangel, defend us in the day of battle. Be our safeguard against the wickedness and snares of the devil. May God rebuke him, we humbly pray and do thou, O Prince of the Heavenly Host, by the Power of God, cast into hell Satan and all the evil spirits who prowl through the world seeking the ruin of souls. Amen.

### **Original Prayer to Saint Michael the Archangel**

O glorious Prince of the heavenly Host, St. Michael the Archangel, defend us in the battle and in the terrible warfare that we are waging against the principalities and powers, against the rulers of this world of darkness, against the evil spirits. Come to the aid of man, whom Almighty God created immortal, made in His own Image and likeness, and redeemed at a great price from the tyranny of Satan.

Fight this day the battle of the Lord, together with the holy angels, as already thou hast fought the leader of the proud angels, Lucifer, and his apostate host, who were powerless to resist thee, nor was there place for them any longer in Heaven. That cruel, ancient serpent, who is called the devil or Satan who seduces the whole world, was cast into the abyss with his angels. Behold, this primeval enemy and slayer of men has taken courage. Transformed into an angel of light, he wanders about with all the multitude of wicked spirits, invading the earth in order to blot out the Name of God and of His Christ, to seize upon, slay and cast into eternal perdition souls destined for the crown of eternal glory. This wicked dragon pours out, as a most impure flood, the venom of his malice on men of depraved mind and corrupt heart, the spirit of lying, of impiety, of blasphemy, and the pestilent breath of impurity, and of every vice and iniquity.

These most crafty enemies have filled and inebriated with gall and bitterness the Church, the spouse of the Immaculate Lamb, and

have laid impious hands on her most sacred possessions. In the Holy Place itself, where the See of Holy Peter and the Chair of Truth has been set up as the light of the world, they have raised the throne of their abominable impiety, with the iniquitous design that when the Pastor has been struck, the sheep may be scattered.

Arise then, O invincible Prince, bring help against the attacks of the lost spirits to the people of God, and give them the victory. They venerate thee as their protector and patron; in thee holy Church glories as her defense against the malicious power of hell; to thee has God entrusted the souls of men to be established in heavenly beatitude. Oh, pray to the God of peace that He may put Satan under our feet, so far conquered that he may no longer be able to hold men in captivity and harm the Church. Offer our prayers in the sight of the Most High, so that they may quickly find mercy in the sight of the Lord; and vanquishing the dragon, the ancient serpent, who is the devil and Satan, do thou again make him captive in the abyss, that he may no longer seduce the nations. Amen.

V. Behold the Cross of the Lord; be scattered ye hostile powers.

R. The Lion of the tribe of Judah has conquered the root of David.

V. Let Thy mercies be upon us, O Lord.

R. As we have hoped in Thee.

V. O Lord, hear my prayer.

R. And let my cry come unto Thee.

Let us pray.

O God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, we call upon Thy holy Name, and as supplicants, we implore Thy clemency, that by the intercession of Mary, ever Virgin Immaculate and our Mother, and of the glorious St. Michael the Archangel, Thou wouldst deign to help us against Satan and all the other unclean spirits who wander about the world for the injury of the human race and the ruin of souls. Amen.

Extracted from the Roman Raccolta, 23 July 1898, supplement approved 31 July 1902, London: Burnes, Oates & Washbourne Ltd., 1935, 12th edition.

## **Various Blessing Prayers**

(To be used by priests)

### **Blessing of Holy Water**

The priest, vested in surplice and purple stole, says:

Priest: Our help is in the Name of the Lord.

R: Who made heaven and earth.

### **Exorcism of salt**

God's creature, salt, I cast out the demon from you by the living + God, by the true + God, by the Holy + God, by God who ordered you to be thrown into the water-spring by prophet Elisha to heal it of its barrenness. May you be a purified salt, a means of health for those who believe, a medicine for body and soul for all who make use of you. May all evil fancies of the foul fiend, his malice and cunning, be driven afar from the place where you are sprinkled. And let every unclean spirit be repulsed by Him who is coming to judge both the living and the dead and the world by fire.

R: Amen.

Let us pray.

Almighty everlasting God, we humbly appeal to Your mercy and goodness to graciously bless + this creature, salt, which You have given for mankind's use. May all who use it find in it a remedy for body and mind. And may everything that it touches or sprinkles be freed from uncleanness and any influence of the evil spirit; through Christ our Lord.

R: Amen.

### **Exorcism of the water**

God's creature, water, I cast out the demon from you in the Name of God + the Father Almighty, in the Name of Jesus + Christ, His Son, our Lord, and in the Power of the Holy + Spirit. May you be a purified water, empowered to drive afar all power of the enemy, in fact, to root out and banish the enemy himself, along with his fallen angels. We ask this through the Power of our Lord Jesus Christ, Who is coming to judge both the living and the dead and the world by fire.

R: Amen.

Let us pray.

O God, Who for man's welfare established the most wonderful mysteries in the substance of water, hearken to our prayer, and pour forth Your blessing + on this element now being prepared with various purifying rites. May this creature of Yours, when used in Your mysteries and endowed with Your grace, serve to cast out demons and to banish disease.

May everything that this water sprinkles in the homes and gatherings of the faithful be delivered from all that is unclean and harmful; let no breath of contagion hover there, no taint of corruption; let all the wiles of the lurking enemy come to nothing. By the sprinkling of this water, may everything opposed to the safety and peace of the occupants of these homes, places or vehicles be banished, so that in calling on Your Holy Name they may know the well-being they desire, and be protected from every peril; through Christ our Lord.

R: Amen.

*Now the priest pours the salt into the water in the form of a cross three times but saying once:*

May this salt and water be mixed together; in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, + and of the Holy Spirit.

R: Amen.

Priest: The Lord be with you.

R: And with your spirit.

Let us pray.

God, source of irresistible might and King of an invincible realm, the ever-glorious Conqueror; who restrain the force of the adversary, silencing the uproar of his rage, and valiantly subduing his wickedness; in awe and humility, we beg You, Lord, to regard with favour this creature thing of salt and water, to let the light of Your kindness shine upon it, and to hallow it with the dew of Your Mercy; so that wherever it is sprinkled and Your Holy Name is invoked, every assault of the unclean spirit may be baffled, and all dread of the serpent's venom be cast out. To us who entreat Your Mercy, grant that the Holy Spirit may be with us wherever we may be; through Christ our Lord.

R: Amen.

**Blessing of Holy Oil**  
(Use 100% pure olive oil)

Priest: Our help is in the Name of the Lord.

R: Who made heaven and earth.

**Exorcism of oil**

God's creature, oil, I cast out the demon from you by God the Father + Almighty, who made heaven and earth and sea, and all that they contain. Let the adversary's power, the devil's legions, and all Satan's attacks and machinations be dispelled and driven afar from this creature, oil. Let it bring health in body and mind to all who use it, in the Name of God + the Father Almighty, and of our Lord Jesus + Christ, His Son, and of the Holy Spirit, the Advocate, as well as in the love of the same Jesus Christ our Lord, Who is coming to judge both the living and the dead and the world by fire.

R: Amen.

Priest: Lord, heed my prayer.

R: And let my cry be heard by You.

Priest: The Lord be with you.

R: And with your spirit.

Let us pray.

Lord God Almighty, before Whom the hosts of angels stand in awe, and whose heavenly service we acknowledge; may it please You to regard favourably and to bless + and hallow + this creature, oil, which by Your Power has been pressed from the juice of olives. You have ordained it for anointing the sick, so that, when they are made well, they may give thanks to You, the living and true God. Grant, we pray, that those who will use this oil, which we are blessing + in Your Name, may be delivered from all suffering, all infirmity, and all wiles of the enemy. Let it be a means of averting any kind of adversity from man, made in Your Image and redeemed by the Precious Blood of Your Son, so that he may never again suffer the sting of the ancient serpent; through Christ our Lord.

R: Amen.

It is sprinkled with holy water.

**Blessing of St. Benedict's Crucifixes**  
(also known as Benedictine Crosses)

*(Can be adapted to bless Medals of St. Benedict – by substituting  
the relevant words accordingly)*

Priest: Our help is in the Name of the Lord.

R: Who made heaven and earth.

In the Name of God the Father + Almighty, who made heaven and earth, the seas and all that is in them, I exorcise these crucifixes against the power and attacks of the evil one. May all who use these crucifixes devoutly be blessed with health of soul and body. In the Name of the Father + Almighty, of His Son + Jesus Christ our Lord, and of the Holy + Spirit the Paraclete, and in the love of the same Lord Jesus Christ who will come on the last day to judge the living and the dead, and the world by fire.

R: Amen.

Let us pray.

Almighty God, the boundless source of all good things, we humbly, ask that, through the intercession of St. Benedict, You pour out Your blessings + upon these crucifixes. May those who use them devoutly and earnestly strive to perform good works be blessed by You with health of soul and body, the grace of a holy life, and remission of the temporal punishment due to sin. May they also, with the help of Your merciful love, resist the temptations of the evil one and strive to exercise true charity and justice toward all, so that one day they may appear sinless and holy in Your Sight. This we ask through Christ our Lord.

R: Amen.

The crucifixes are then sprinkled with holy water.

## **Blessing of Rosaries**

Priest: Our help is in the Name of the Lord.

R: Who made heaven and earth.

Priest: The Lord be with you.

R: And with your spirit.

Let us pray.

Almighty and merciful God, Who, out of exceeding love for us, willed that Your only-begotten Son, our Lord Jesus Christ, come down from heaven to earth, take flesh at the angel's message in the sacred womb of Our Lady, the Blessed Virgin Mary, submit to Death on the Cross, and rise gloriously from the dead on the third day, in order to snatch us from Satan's tyranny; we humbly beg You in Your boundless goodness to bless + and to hallow + these rosaries, which Your faithful Church has consecrated to the honour and praise of the Mother of Your Son.

Let them be endowed with such power of the Holy + Spirit, that whoever carries one on his/her person or reverently keeps one in his/her home, or devoutly prays to You, while meditating on the divine mysteries, may always and everywhere in this life be shielded from all enemies, visible and invisible, and at his/her death deserve to be presented to You by the Blessed Virgin Mary, Mother of God, laden with the merits of good works; through Christ our Lord.

R: Amen.

The rosaries are sprinkled with holy water.

## **Blessing of the Scapular of the Seal of the Living God**

Priest: Our help is in the Name of the Lord.

R: Who made heaven and earth.

In the Name of God the Father + Almighty, who made heaven and earth, the seas and all that is in them, I exorcise these Scapulars of the Seal of the Living God against the power and attacks of the evil one. May all who use these Scapulars devoutly be protected against the attacks of Satan and his fallen angels, be granted a place in the New Paradise and appropriate all the graces and protection promised by Almighty God to all who use them devoutly.

In the Name of the Father + Almighty, of His Son + Jesus Christ our Lord, and of the Holy + Spirit the Paraclete, and in the love of the same Lord Jesus Christ who will come on the last day to judge the living and the dead, and the world by fire.

R: Amen.

### **Let us pray.**

Almighty God, the boundless source of all good things, we humbly, ask that, through the intercession of Our Blessed Mother, Mother of Salvation, You pour out Your blessings + upon these Scapulars.

May those who use them devoutly and earnestly strive to do Your Holy Will be granted Your Mercy in times of tribulation and be protected physically and spiritually during wars and be immune to the sufferings and any kind of persecution which will be inflicted on the world by the Antichrist and his followers.

May all who devoutly wear these Scapulars be granted graces to defend the Holy Word of God; to remain true to God; to protect their faith, their courage and not be tempted to take the mark of the Beast.

May they also, with the help of Your merciful love, resist the temptations of the evil one and strive to exercise true charity and justice toward all, so that on the Day of the Second Coming of Christ, they may appear sinless and holy in Your sight. We ask this through Christ our Lord.

R: Amen.

The Scapulars are then sprinkled with holy water.

## **Blessing of the Seal of the Living God**

*(in any printed form)*

Priest: Our help is in the Name of the Lord.

R: Who made heaven and earth.

In the Name of God the Father + Almighty, who made heaven and earth, the seas and all that is in them, I exorcise these Seals of the Living God against the power and attacks of the evil one. May all who use the Seals devoutly be protected against the attacks of Satan and his fallen angels, be granted a place in the New Paradise and appropriate all the graces and protection promised by Almighty God to all who use them devoutly.

In the Name of the Father + Almighty, of His Son + Jesus Christ our Lord, and of the Holy + Spirit the Paraclete, and in the love of the same Lord Jesus Christ who will come on the last day to judge the living and the dead, and the world by fire.

R: Amen.

### **Let us pray.**

Almighty God, the boundless source of all good things, we humbly, ask that, through the intercession of Our Blessed Mother, Mother of Salvation, You pour out Your blessings + upon these Seals.

May those who use them devoutly and earnestly strive to do Your Holy Will be granted Your Mercy in times of tribulation and be protected physically and spiritually during wars and be immune to the sufferings and any kind of persecution which will be inflicted on the world by the Antichrist and his followers. May all the homes of the faithful who display these Seals in their homes be made invisible to the enemies of God.

May all who devoutly use these Seals be granted graces to defend the Holy Word of God; to remain true to God; to protect their faith, their courage and not be tempted to take the mark of the Beast.

May they also, with the help of Your merciful love, resist the temptations of the evil one and strive to exercise true charity and justice toward all, so that on the Day of the Second Coming of Christ, they may appear sinless and holy in Your Sight. We ask this through Christ our Lord.

R: Amen.

The Seals are then sprinkled with holy water.

## **Blessing of the Medal of Salvation**

Priest: Our help is in the Name of the Lord.

R: Who made heaven and earth.

In the Name of God the Father + Almighty, who made heaven and earth, the seas and all that is in them, I exorcise these Medals against the power and attacks of the evil one. May all who use these Medals devoutly receive the gift of salvation with a complete conversion to God, be protected against heresy and the powers of the Antichrist and appropriate all the blessings attributed to the Medal of Salvation by Almighty God through the intercession of the Mother of Salvation.

In the Name of the Father + Almighty, of His Son + Jesus Christ our Lord, and of the Holy + Spirit the Paraclete, and in the love of the same Lord Jesus Christ who will come on the last day to judge the living and the dead, and the world by fire.

R: Amen.

### **Let us pray.**

Almighty God, the boundless source of all good things, we humbly, ask that, through the intercession of Our Blessed Mother, Mother of Salvation, You pour out Your blessings + upon these Medals. May those who use them devoutly and earnestly strive to do Your Holy Will be granted Your Mercy in times of tribulation and be blessed with health of soul and body and the grace of a holy life. May they also, with the help of Your Merciful love, resist the temptations of the evil one and strive to exercise true charity and justice toward all, so that on the Day of the Second Coming of Christ, they may appear sinless and holy in Your sight. We ask this through Christ our Lord.

R: Amen.

The Medals are then sprinkled with holy water.

**Basic Catholic Moral Code for Christian Living  
& How to Make a Good Confession**

(extracted from various Church-approved sources)

# **Basic Catholic Moral Code for Christian Living & How to Make a Good Confession**

The basic moral code for Christian living is made up of the Ten Commandments and the five precepts of the Catholic Church, which are explained below.

## **1. The Ten Commandments**

*The Ten Commandments are a summary of “the conditions of a life freed from the slavery of sin” (CCC 2057). They must be understood in relation to the “law of love”: Love of God and love of neighbour summarize all of Catholic morality. The law of love is also the first principle and source of the moral law. It contains “all the law and the prophets” (Matthew 22:40).*

*The Ten Commandments are a description of the minimum that love requires. They express man’s fundamental duties to God and neighbour. As such, they represent grave obligations. To violate them knowingly and willingly in a significant way is to commit mortal sin. (CCC 2702-3).*

*It is important to note that each Commandment is simply a summary of a whole category of actions.*

### **The First Commandment**

**You shall worship the Lord your God and Him only shall you serve.**

- Did I deny or doubt God’s existence?
- Did I refuse to believe God’s revelation?
- Did I believe in horoscopes, fortune telling, dreams, good luck charms or reincarnation or other occult practices?
- Did I deny that I was a Catholic?
- Did I leave the Catholic faith?
- Was I involved in the New Age Movement, Eastern Religions, atheism or agnosticism?
- Was I guilty of apostasy?
- Did I belong to a schismatic group?
- Was I involved with the Freemasons or other secret societies?
- Did I despair of or presume on God’s mercy?

- Did I receive Holy Communion in the state of mortal sin?
- Did I presume on God's mercy by committing sins and then expecting absolution by going to confession?
- Did I hate God?
- Was I guilty of simony (the buying or selling of blessed and holy items)?
- Did I fail to receive Holy Communion at least once a year, especially during Easter?
- Did I neglect prayer for a long time?

### **The Second Commandment**

**You shall not take the Name of the Lord your God in vain.**

- Did I blaspheme God or take God's Name in vain, curse or break an oath or vow?
- Did I wish evil on another person?
- Have I slandered or insulted a sacred person or object?
- Did I lie or withhold a serious sin during confession?
- Have I lied under oath?

### **The Third Commandment**

**Remember to keep holy the Lord's Day.**

- Did I miss Mass on Sunday or Day of Obligation through my own fault?
- Am I always reverent in the Presence of Jesus in the most Blessed Sacrament?
- Was I inattentive at Mass?
- Did I come to Mass late? How late?
- Did I leave Mass early?
- Did I do unnecessary physical work on Sunday?
- Did I require my employees to work on Sunday?
- Did I fail to fast or abstain on a day prescribed by the Church?
- Did I fail to confess at least once a year?
- Did I go to Holy Communion without fasting (water and medicine permitted) for one hour from food and drink?
- Did I make a bad confession?
- Did I fail to contribute to the support of the Church?

**The Fourth Commandment**  
**Honour your father and mother.**

- Have I failed to care for my aged parents?
- Did I disobey or disrespect my parents or legitimate superiors?
- Did I neglect my duties to my husband, wife, or children?
- Did I fail to actively take an interest in the religious education and formation of my children?
- Have I failed to educate myself on the true teachings of the Church?
- Have I abused or been guilty of serious neglect of my children?
- Have I failed to carry out the Last Will and Testament of my deceased parent/s?

**The Fifth Commandment**  
**You shall not kill.**

- Have I committed murder or manslaughter?
- Did I physically injure anyone?
- Have I had an abortion or advised someone to have an abortion? (Regarding abortion, check with your priest to see if you were automatically excommunicated. The excommunication must be lifted first before going to confession.)
- Did I knowingly vote for someone who is pro-abortion?
- Did I participate in or approve of the grave evil known as “mercy killing”?
- Did I attempt suicide?
- Did I give scandal by what I said or did, especially to the young?
- Was I the cause of anyone leaving the faith?
- Am I guilty of driving dangerously or recklessly?
- Did I give bad example, abuse drugs, drink alcohol to excess, fight or quarrel?
- Have I been engaged in unjust lawsuits?
- Have I been guilty of bigotry?

## **The Sixth Commandment**

**You shall not commit adultery.**

*(This commandment encompasses the prohibition of sins against chastity – see CCC2351)*

- Did I wilfully entertain impure and lustful thoughts and desires?
- Did I dress immodestly?
- Did I use impure or suggestive words?
- Did I tell impure stories?
- Did I listen to them?
- Did I deliberately look at impure things, TV, videos, plays, pictures, or movies?
- Did I deliberately read impure material?
- Did I commit an impure act by myself (masturbation) or with another (fornication or homosexual acts)?
- Did I marry or advise another to marry outside the church?
- Did I abuse my marriage rights?
- Was I unfaithful to my marriage vows?
- Have I kept impure company with someone else's spouse?
- Did I practice artificial birth control or was I or my spouse sterilized?

## **The Seventh Commandment**

**You shall not steal.**

*The seventh commandment forbids unjustly taking or keeping the goods of one's neighbour and wronging him in any way with respect to his goods. It commands justice and charity in the care of earthly goods and the fruits of men's labour. For the sake of the common good, it requires respect for the universal destination of goods and respect for the right to private property. Christian life strives to order this world's goods to God and to fraternal charity. (CCC2401)*

- Did I give a full day's work in return for my full day's pay?
- Did I give a fair wage to my employee?
- Have I stolen anything?
- Have I failed to make restitution?
- Have I gambled to excess?

- Have I taken advantage of the poor, simple, inexperienced or less fortunate?
- Have I failed to help the poor or needy when I am able to do so?
- Did I steal, cheat, help or encourage others to steal, or keep stolen goods?
- Have I made restitution for stolen goods?
- Did I fulfil my contracts, give or accept bribes, pay my bills, deprive my family of necessities of life?
- Have I deliberately falsified my tax returns in order to evade or pay less tax?

### **The Eighth Commandment**

**You shall not bear false witness against your neighbour.**

*The eighth commandment forbids misrepresenting the truth in our relations with others. This moral prescription flows from the vocation of the holy people to bear witness to their God who is the truth and wills the truth. Offenses against the truth express by word or deed a refusal to commit oneself to moral uprightness: they are fundamental infidelities to God and, in this sense, they undermine the foundations of the covenant. (CCC2464)*

- Did I tell lies?
- Did I deliberately deceive others?
- Or injure others by lies?
- Did I commit perjury (lying under oath)?
- Was I uncharitable in word or deed, gossip or reveal others' faults and sins?
- Did I fail to keep secrets I should have?

### **The Ninth Commandment**

**You shall not covet/desire your neighbour's wife.**

- Have I looked at pornography either in books or on the computer screen?
- Have I dwelled on impure thoughts or fantasies for the purpose of arousal?
- Have I wilfully lusted after another?

## **The Tenth Commandment**

**You shall not covet/desire your neighbour's goods.**

- Have I been guilty of greed or avarice?
- Did I steal or destroy the goods belonging to another?
- Have I been envious of others' good fortune, looks, talents, etc?

### **2. The Five Precepts (laws) of the Catholic Church**

The Precepts of the Catholic Church are the minimum requirements that a Catholic has to fulfil in living out the Catholic faith. The five precepts of the Church are found in the Catechism of the Catholic Church (CCC), citations 2041-43.

The Church uses these precepts to remind us that Christian life requires a commitment to prayer and active participation in the liturgy and sacraments. If we fall below this bare-minimum level, we cannot rightly consider ourselves to be in full communion with the Catholic Church.

Each of these precepts of the Catholic Church is a requirement. Together with the Ten Commandments, they represent the minimum level of moral living. Intentional violation of the precepts or the Commandments is a grave matter, meaning a mortal sin.

Note that there are many other laws that govern the Church and they are contained in an official book called the Code of Canon Law.

## **The Five Precepts of the Catholic Church**

**a. *You shall attend Mass on Sundays and on holy days of obligation and rest from servile labour.***

We must “sanctify the day commemorating the Resurrection of the Lord” (Sunday), as well as the principal feast days, known as Catholic holy days of obligation. This requires attending Mass, “and by resting from those works and activities which could impede such a sanctification of these days.”

Canon law (1246 §1) stipulates that in addition to Sundays, the holy days of obligation in the universal Church are as follows but it differs between dioceses:

- The Nativity of our Lord Jesus Christ (Christmas)
- Epiphany
- Ascension
- The Body and Blood of Christ
- Holy Mary the Mother of God
- Immaculate Conception
- Assumption
- Saint Joseph
- Saint Peter and Saint Paul the Apostles
- All Saints

**b. *You shall confess your sins at least once a year.***

We must prepare for the Eucharist by means of the Sacrament of Reconciliation (Confession). This sacrament “continues Baptism’s work of conversion and forgiveness.”

**c. *You shall receive the Sacrament of the Eucharist at least during the Easter season.***

This “guarantees as a minimum the reception of the Lord’s Body and Blood in connection with the Paschal feasts, the origin and center of the Christian liturgy.”

**d. *You shall observe the days of fasting and abstinence established by the Church.***

“The fourth precept ensures the times of ascesis and penance which prepare us for the liturgical feasts and help us acquire mastery over our instincts and freedom of heart.” See below for more about fasting & abstinence.

**e. *You shall help to provide for the needs of the Church.***

“The fifth precept means that the faithful are obliged to assist with the material needs of the Church, each according to his own ability.”

- Note that these precepts of the Catholic Church are required to be fulfilled, unless you have a legitimate reason for not meeting them. For example: If you are sick, tending to a sick child on Sunday and cannot get to Mass, it is not a grave violation to miss Mass that day.
- Children, the elderly, and pregnant or nursing women do not have to fast on normal fast days (Ash Wednesday and Good Friday).

***About fasting & abstinence***

One of the precepts of the Catholic Church requires fasting and abstinence as signs of repentance. Repentance means to turn away from sin and turn back to God.

Catholic spirituality traditionally includes in repentance some form of penance. Penance means some practice that lets us express sorrow for our sins and helps repair the damage that sin has caused.

Penance gives us important practice in resisting temptation, thereby strengthening us. It greatly strengthens a number of virtues, especially charity, and it greatly enriches life.

The Catholic Church has two official forms of penitential practices: fasting and abstinence. These are so important that they are one of the precepts of the Catholic Church.

Fasting is reducing the amount of food you eat below normal levels.

Specifically, on fast days you may eat one full meal and two smaller meals, but those two smaller together should not exceed the amount of the normal meal. Snacking is also prohibited on fast days.

- All Catholics age 18 to 59 are required to fast on Ash Wednesday and Good Friday. You are excused from fasting if you have a legitimate need to eat a normal amount of food on fast days. This includes: The sick or infirm, including handicapped or mentally ill people who need the nourishment or cannot make a free choice to fast
- Pregnant or nursing women
- Some manual labourers

*Abstinence means not eating meat (fish is not considered meat in this case). All Catholics 14 and older are required to observe abstinence on these days:*

- Ash Wednesday, Good Friday (the Friday before Easter), and all Fridays in Lent.
- This is required on all Fridays of the year (unless a Solemnity falls on a Friday), in honour of the Passion of Jesus on Good Friday.

*Note that the duty to perform the tasks of your state in life takes precedence over the law of fasting in the precepts of the Catholic Church. If fasting honestly causes you to be unable to fulfil your required tasks, it is uncharitable to fast — the law of fasting would not apply in this case. (Consult with a priest if this is a concern to you.)*

### ***Strive to be holy***

*Always remember: the precepts of the Catholic Church are minimum levels of participation in the life of the Church. Out of love for Christ and a desire to advance in the spiritual life, we should try to do far more than they require.*

- It is recommended that Catholics: Attend Mass at least one more time a week, if possible, daily. (Most Church parishes celebrate Mass every day of the year!)

- Go to confession at least once a month, preferably to a regular confessor.
- Find a good spiritual director to give you sound guidance for growing in the spiritual life.
- Receive the Sacrament of the Eucharist at every Mass, if you meet the guidelines for reception (are free from mortal sin, etc.).
- Make a habit of practicing penitential and charitable acts beyond those required by the precepts of the Catholic Church.
- Contribute as much as possible to the material needs of the Church and the needy.

### **3. How to do Confession**

#### **i. Examination of Conscience**

A sincere and honest examination of our conscience will help call to mind our sins and failings. We need to do this during a period of quiet and prayerful reflection before approaching the priest in Confession. In fact, it is recommended that a brief examination of conscience be done during our nightly prayers. This will help us check ourselves on where we have failed in our Christian duty during the day that has just passed and to make amends through prayer and a sincere repentance not to commit those sins again.

A Catholic examination of conscience traditionally follows the outline of the Ten Commandments and the Precepts of the Catholic Church. To make an examination of conscience to prepare for Confession:

- Set aside some quiet time for prayer and reflection.
- Start by praying to the Holy Spirit, asking for help in making a good examination to prepare for Confession.
- Read through the Ten Commandments and precepts of the Church and honestly reflect on your behaviour for each item.
- If necessary, make a list of sins or some brief notes and bring it with you to Confession to help you remember things.

## ii. Guide to a Good Confession

- a. Examine your conscience thoroughly. Ask God to help you by praying the following:

*Come Holy Spirit into my soul, enlighten my mind that I may know the sins I ought to confess, and grant me Your grace to confess them fully, humbly and with contrite heart. Help me to firmly resolve not to commit them again. O Blessed Virgin, Mother of my Redeemer, mirror of innocence and sanctity, and refuge of penitent sinners, intercede for me through the Passion of your Son, that I may obtain the grace to make a good confession.*

*All you blessed Angels and Saints of God, pray for me, a most miserable sinner, that I may repent from my evil ways, that my heart may henceforth be forever united with yours in eternal love. Amen.*

- b. Be sincerely sorry for your sins.
- c. Confess your sins to the best of your ability.
- d. If you do not know how to confess or you feel uneasy or ashamed, simply ask the priest to assist you, be assured that he will help you to make a good confession. Simply answer his questions without hiding anything out of shame or fear. Place your trust in God: He is your merciful Father and wants to forgive you.
- e. Resolve to amend your life.
- f. After your confession, do the penance the priest gives you as soon as possible.

### **iii. Procedure in the Confessional**

- a. The priest may prompt you to begin. You respond: “Bless me Father, for I have sinned. It has been (mentioned the time lapse since your last confession here) since my last confession and these are my sins.”
- b. Start listing all your mortal sins first and the number of times you have committed these sins.
- c. Then proceed to mention some of your venial sins. When you are finished, you should say “For these and all the sins that I may have forgotten, I am truly sorry.”
- d. The priest may give you some advice, and then will assign your penance and ask you to say an “Act of Contrition”. You then wait for his absolution.
- e. After the absolution, thank the priest and go do your penance; preferably before the Blessed Sacrament.
- f. After your confession, if you recall some serious sin that you forgot to tell, rest assured that it has been forgiven with the others, but be sure to include it in your next Confession.

#### ***Act of Contrition***

*O my God, I am heartily sorry for having offended you and I detest all my sins, because I dread the loss of heaven and the pains of hell. But most of all because I have offended You, my God, Who are all good and deserving of all my love. I firmly resolve with the help of Your grace, to confess my sins, to do penance and to amend my life. Amen.*



## **Appendices**

**The Message and Prophecies of Our Lady of La Salette**

**Overview of the Prophecies of Our Lady of Fatima**

**The Prophecies Given by Our Lady in Garabandal**

**Image of Must-Have Blessed Items**

**Cut-out Seal of the Living God**

## **The Message and Prophecies of Our Lady of La Salette**

19 September 1846

(The message was approved by the Catholic Church and was published in its entirety at Lecce, France, on 15 November 1979 with the imprimatur of Bishop Zola.)

The following message was given by Our Lady to two children, Mélanie Calvat and Maximin Giraud, on 19 September 1846, while they were tending cattle on the mountain of La Salette, France.

The following account was given by Melanie.

Then, turning to me, the Most Holy Virgin spoke to me and gave me a secret in French. Here is this secret in its entirety as she gave it to me:

“Mélanie, what I am going to tell you now will not always be a secret; you can publish it in 1858.”

“Priests, my Son’s ministers, priests, by their evil life, by their irreverences and their impiety in celebrating the holy mysteries, love of money, love of honour and pleasures, priests have become sewers of impurity. Yes, priests call forth vengeance, and vengeance is suspended over their heads. Woe to priests, and to persons consecrated to God, who by their infidelities and their evil life are crucifying my Son anew! The sins of persons consecrated to God cry to heaven and call for vengeance, and now here is vengeance at their very doors, for no longer is anyone found to beg mercy and pardon for the people; there are no more generous souls, there is now no one worthy of offering the spotless Victim to the Eternal on the world’s behalf.”

“God will strike in an unparalleled manner. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth! God will exhaust His anger, and no one will be able to escape so many evils at once. The heads, the leaders of the people of God, have neglected prayer and penance, and the devil has darkened their minds; they have become those wandering stars which the ancient devil will drag with his tail to destruction. God

will permit the ancient serpent to sow divisions among rulers, in all societies and in all families; both physical and moral punishments will be suffered. God will abandon men to themselves and will send chastisements one after the other for over 35 years.”

“Society is on the very eve of most terrible scourges and greatest events; one must expect to be governed by a rod of iron and to drink the chalice of God’s wrath.”

“Let not my Son’s Vicar, the Sovereign Pontiff Pius IX leave Rome after the year 1859; but let him be steadfast and generous, let him do battle with the weapons of faith and love; I shall be with him.”

“Let him beware of Napoleon; his heart is double, and when he will want to be both Pope and emperor at the same time, God will soon withdraw from him; he is that eagle who, desiring always to rise, will fall on the sword he wanted to use to force the peoples to exalt him.”

“Italy will be punished for its ambition in wanting to shake of the yoke of the Lord of lords; thus she will be handed over to war; blood will flow on all sides; Churches will be closed or desecrated; priests, religious will be driven out; they will be put to death, and to a cruel death. Many will abandon the faith, and the number of priests and religious who will separate themselves from the true religion will be great; even Bishops will be found among these persons.”

“Let the Pope beware of miracle workers, for the time has come for the most astonishing wonders to take place on the earth and in the air.”

“In the year 1864, Lucifer, together with a great number of devils, will be loosed from hell; little by little they will abolish the faith, and that even in persons consecrated to God; they will so blind them, that without a special grace, these persons will take on the spirit of these evil angels; a number of religious houses will lose the faith entirely and cause many souls to be damned.”

“Bad books will abound over the earth, and the spirits of darkness will everywhere spread universal relaxation in everything concerning God’s service: they will have very great power over nature; there will be churches to serve these spirits. People will be transported from one place to another by these evil spirits, and even priests, because they will not have lived by the good spirit of the gospel, which is a spirit of humility, charity and zeal for the glory of God. The dead and the just will be made to rise.”

[Mélanie interpolated here: “That is to say, these dead will assume the prospect of righteous souls who once lived on earth, in order to seduce men more easily; these so-called resurrected dead, who will be nothing other than the devil under these faces, will preach another Gospel contrary to that of the true Christ Jesus, denying the existence of heaven, if these be not in fact the souls of the damned. All these souls will appear joined to their bodies.”]

“There will be extraordinary wonders every place because the true faith has been extinguished and false light illumines the world. Woe to the princes of the church who will be occupied only with piling up riches upon riches, with guarding their authority and lording with pride!”

“My Son’s Vicar will have much to suffer, because for a time the Church will be handed over to great persecutions: it will be the time of darkness; the Church will undergo a frightful crisis.”

“With God’s holy faith forgotten, each individual will want to direct himself and rise above his peers. Civil and ecclesiastical authority will be abolished, all order and justice will be trampled underfoot. Only murders, hatred, jealousy, lying and discord will be seen, with no love of country or family.”

“The Holy Father will suffer greatly. I shall be with him till the end to receive his sacrifice. The wicked will make a number of attempts on his life without being able to harm him; but neither he nor his successor will see the triumph of God’s Church.”

“Civil governments will all have the same objective, which will be

to abolish and make every religious principle disappear, to make way for materialism, atheism, spiritism and vices of all kinds.”

“In the year 1865, the abomination will be seen in the holy places; in the convents the flowers of the Church will putrefy, and the devil will establish himself as king of all hearts. Let those who are at the head of religious communities be on their guard concerning the persons they are to receive, because the devil will use all his malice to introduce into religious orders persons given to sin, for disorders and love of carnal pleasures will be widespread over the whole earth.”

“France, Italy, Spain and England will be at war, blood will flow in the streets; Frenchmen will fight Frenchmen, Italian with Italian; then there will be a general war which will be appalling. For some time God will no longer remember France or Italy, because the Gospel of Jesus Christ is no longer known. The wicked will unleash all their malice; even in homes there will be killing and mutual massacres.”

“With the first lightning blow of His sword, the mountains and all nature will tremble with dread, because the disorders and crimes of men are piercing the vault of the heavens. Paris will be burned and Marseilles swallowed up; a number of large cities will be shattered and swallowed by earthquakes; all will seem lost; only murders will be seen, the clash of arms and blasphemies heard. The righteous will suffer greatly; their prayers, their penances and their tears will rise to heaven and all God’s people will ask pardon and mercy and will ask my help and intercession. Then Jesus Christ, by an act of His justice and His great mercy toward the righteous, will command His angels to put all His enemies to death. At one blow, the persecutors of the Church of Jesus Christ and all men given to sin will perish, and the earth will become like a desert.”

“Then there will be peace, the reconciliation of God with men; Jesus Christ will be served, adored and glorified; charity will flourish everywhere. The new kings will be the right arm of Holy Church, which will be strong, humble, pious, poor, zealous and

imitative of the virtues of Jesus Christ. The Gospel will be preached everywhere, and men will make great strides in the faith, because there will be unity among Jesus Christ's workers and men will live in the fear of God."

"This peace among men will not last long: 25 years of abundant harvests will make them forget that the sins of men are the cause of all the woes which happen on earth. A precursor of the Antichrist, with his troops drawn from many nations, will wage war against the true Christ, sole Saviour of the world; he will shed much blood and will seek to annihilate the cult of God so as to be regarded as a god."

"The earth will be struck with plagues of all kinds;" [Mélanie added here: "Besides pestilence and famine, which will be widespread"] "there will be wars up to the last war, which will then be waged by the ten kings of the Antichrist, kings who will all have a common design and will be the sole rulers of the world. Before this happens, there will be a sort of false peace in the world; people will think only of amusing themselves; the wicked will indulge in all kinds of sin; but the children of Holy Church, children of the true faith, my true imitators, will grow in the love of God and in the virtues dearest to me. Happy the humble souls lead by the Holy Ghost! I shall battle along with them until they reach the fullness of maturity."

"Nature begs vengeance on account of men, and she shudders with dread, awaiting what must happen to the crime-stained earth. Tremble, earth, and you who profess to serve Jesus Christ, while interiorly you adore yourselves, tremble; for God will hand you over to His enemy, because the holy places are in a state of corruption; many convents are no longer houses of God, but pastures for Asmodeus and his own."

"It will be at this time that the Antichrist will be born of a Hebrew nun, a false virgin who will be in communication with the ancient serpent, master of impurity; his father will be a bishop (Ev.). [We spell out the word "bishop" here. In the French text appear only the first two letters of évêque, the French word for bishop, but there is

little doubt that this is the word they stand for, because in Mélanie's first draft of the message the whole word is spelled out.]”

“At birth he will vomit blasphemies, he will have teeth; in a word, this will be the devil incarnate; he will utter terrifying cries, he will work wonders, he will live only on impurities. He will have brothers who, although not incarnate devils like himself, will be children of evil; at the age of twelve, they will be noted for the valiant victories they will win; soon they will each be at the head of armies, assisted by legions from hell.”

“The seasons will be changed, the earth will produce only bad fruits, the heavenly bodies will lose the regularity of their movements, the moon will reflect only a feeble reddish light; water and fire will lend convulsive motions to the earth's sphere, causing mountains, cities, etc., to be swallowed up.”

Rome will lose the Faith and become the seat of the Antichrist.

“The demons of the air, together with the Antichrist, will work great wonders on the earth and in the air, and men will become ever more perverted. God will take care of His faithful servants and men of good will; the Gospel will be preached everywhere, all peoples and all nations will have knowledge of the Truth.”

“I address a pressing appeal to the earth: I call upon the true disciples of the God living and reigning in the heavens; I call upon the true imitators of Christ made man, the one true Saviour of men; I call upon my children, my true devotees, those who have given themselves to me so that I may lead them to my Divine Son, those whom I bear as it were in my arms, those who have lived in my spirit; finally, I call upon the Apostles of the Latter Times, the faithful disciples of Jesus Christ who have lived in contempt of the world and of themselves, in poverty and humility, in contempt and silence, in prayer and mortification, in chastity and in union with God, in suffering, and unknown to the world. It is time for them to emerge and come enlighten the earth. Go, show yourselves to be my dear children; I am with you and in you, provided your faith is the light enlightening you in these evil times. May your zeal make

you famished for the glory and honour of Jesus Christ. Do battle, children of light, you, the few who see thereby; for the time of times, the end of ends, is at hand.”

“The Church will be eclipsed, the world will be in consternation. But there are Enoch and Elias, they will preach with the power of God, and men of good will will believe in God, and many souls will be comforted; they will make great progress by virtue of the Holy Ghost and will condemn the diabolical errors of the Antichrist.”

“Woe to the inhabitants of the earth. There will be bloody wars, and famines; plagues and contagious diseases; there will be frightful showers of animals; thunders which will demolish cities; earthquakes which will engulf countries; voices will be heard in the air; men will beat their heads against the walls; they will call on death, yet death will constitute their torment; blood will flow on all sides. Who could overcome, if God doesn’t shorten the time of trial? At the blood, tears and prayers of the righteous, God will relent; Enoch and Elias will be put to death; pagan Rome will disappear; the fire of Heaven will fall and consume three cities; the whole universe will be struck with terror, and many will allow themselves to be seduced because they didn’t adore the true Christ living in their midst. It is time; the sun is darkening; Faith alone will survive.”

“The time is at hand; the abyss is opening. Here is the king of the kings of darkness. Here is the beast with its subjects, calling itself the saviour of the world. In pride he will rise skyward to go up to Heaven; he will be stifled by the breath of St. Michael the Archangel. He will fall and the earth -which for three days will be in constant change - will open its fiery bosom; he will be plunged forever with all his followers into hell’s eternal chasms. Then water and fire will purify the earth and consume all the works of men’s pride, and everything will be renewed; God will be served and glorified.”

Extracted from <http://www.catholicapologetics.info/catholicteaching/privaterevelation/lasalet.html>

## **Overview of the Prophecies of Our Lady of Fatima**

(Apparition approved by the Catholic Church)

The Blessed Virgin Mary, the Mother of God, appeared six times to three shepherd children; Lucy, Francisco and Jacinta; between 13 May and 13 October 1917 in a little village of Fatima, Portugal. The Catholic Church has endorsed the Fatima Message since 1930.

She came with a message from God to every man, woman and child of our century. Our Lady of Fatima promised that the whole world would be in peace, and that many souls would go to Heaven if her requests were listened to and obeyed.

She told us that war is a punishment for sin; that God would punish the world for its sins in our time by means of war, hunger, persecution of the Church and persecution of the Holy Father, the Pope, unless we listened to and obeyed the commands of God.

She forewarned that the whole world will be enslaved by the atheistic tyrants of Russia. In order to prevent these chastisements from befalling us, she told us that special reparation for sins committed against the Immaculate Heart of Mary was necessary, particularly the Communions of Reparation on the First Saturday of five consecutive months and the public and solemn Consecration of Russia to the Immaculate Heart of Mary by all the Catholic Bishops of the world, together with the Pope on the same day at the same hour.

She told us that God had chosen to use Russia as the instrument of chastisement to punish the whole world if we did not, by our prayers and sacrifices, and obedience to her requests to obtain the conversion of Russia to the Catholic faith. However, she promised us, "If my requests are granted, Russia will be converted and there will be peace". But she also warned, "If my requests are not granted, Russia will spread her errors throughout the world raising up wars and persecutions against the Church, the good will be martyred, the Holy Father will have much to suffer, various nations will be annihilated."

## **The Third Secret Not Fully Revealed**

What is generally called the “Third Secret” is, in actuality, the third and final part of the full prophetic Secret which the Blessed Virgin gave to the three shepherd children on 13 July 1917. The other two sections of the Secret (the vision of hell and the rise of Communist Russia) were publicly revealed with the publication of Sister Lucy’s Memoirs in the 1940s, the final part of the revelation remains in the possession of the Vatican and has not yet been disclosed to the world.

Around the end of 1956, the Papal Nuncio to Lisbon, Archbishop Fernando Cento, relayed the order from the Vatican’s Holy Office to Bishop José da Silva of Leiria-Fatima that all the documents Sister Lucy had written were to be sent to the Vatican, including the Secret.

Cardinal Ottaviani, who had interrogated Sister Lucy in 1955 and who read the Secret, is on public record as saying that the Third Secret is a prophecy, a prediction of the future made by Our Lady. According to Sister Lucy, Our Lady’s instructions were that the Secret should be made public in 1960. However, both Cardinal Ottaviani and the Vatican announcement in the 8 February 1960 communiqué, which announced that the Secret would not be revealed, stated that the Secret consists of Our Lady’s words.

On 26 June 2000, Cardinal Ratzinger released what it claimed to be the entire Third Secret of Fatima. However, Fatima insiders felt that what was released that day did not quite equate with what they know about the Secret. The testimony of the auxiliary bishop of Fatima, Bishop Venancio, that the text of the Secret is about 25 lines long and written on one sheet of paper. The Third Secret “vision,” released by Cardinal Ratzinger and Archbishop Bertone on 26 June 2000 was written on four sheets of paper. It is believed that the Third Secret predicts a horrible chastisement that was not revealed till this day.

In the conclusion to his study of the Third Secret, famous Fatima scholar, Frère Michel de la Sainte Trinité summed up his findings

as follows:

*“Having reached the end of our inquiry, we are able to discern, with near certainty, the essential elements of Our Lady’s final secret: While ‘in Portugal, the dogma of the Faith will always be preserved,’ in many nations, perhaps in almost the entire world, the Faith will be lost. The pastors of the Church will fail gravely in the duties of their office. Through their fault, consecrated souls and the Faithful in great number will let themselves be seduced by pernicious errors spread everywhere. This will be the time of the decisive battle between the Blessed Virgin and the devil. A wave of diabolical disorientation will be hurled over the world. Satan will introduce himself even to the highest summit of the Church. He will blind the minds and harden the hearts of pastors. And God will deliver them to themselves as a chastisement for their refusal to obey the requests of the Immaculate Heart of Mary. This will be the great apostasy predicted for the ‘last times’; ‘the False Lamb’ and ‘False Prophet’ will betray the Church to the profit of ‘the Beast,’ according to the prophecy of the Apocalypse.”*

### **Consecration of Russia still Outstanding**

Experts like Fr. Gabriel Amorth (former Chief Exorcist of Vatican) has also asserted that the Consecration of Russia has not been fulfilled as per Our Lady’s request. This has grave implications for the Church and the world. (<http://www.spiritdaily.net/amorthfatima.htm>)

Extracted from: [www.fatima.org](http://www.fatima.org)

## **The Prophecies Given by Our Lady in Garabandal**

(The Catholic Church has not taken a stand on these prophecies)

There are three main prophecies that Our Lady of Mount Carmel gave to four young girls on 2 July 1961 in a small village called Garabandal located in Spain. The four girls were Conchita Gonzalez, Maria Dolores (Mari-loli) Mazon, Jacinta Gonzalez and Maria Cruz Gonzalez (not related despite having the same last name.) Maria Cruz was eleven, the others twelve, and all were from poor families.

Our Lady gave the following message on 18 October 1961 for it to be widely spread:

***Many Sacrifices must be made. Much penance must be done. We must pay many visits to the Blessed Sacrament, but first of all we must be very good. If we do not do this, punishment awaits us. Already the cup is filling, and if we do not change we shall be punished.***

### **Our Lady Foretold The Warning**

Conchita wrote: “The Warning comes directly from God and will be visible to the whole world and from any place where anyone many happen to be. It will be like the revelation of our sins and it will be seen and felt by everyone, believer and unbeliever alike irrespective of whatever religion he may belong to. It will be seen and felt in all parts of the world and by every person.”

It will happen in the sky, no one can prevent it from happening. We will even prefer to be dead rather than to pass through this Warning It will not kill us. It will be a “correction” of our conscience. It will cause great fear and will make us reflect within ourselves on the consequences of our own personal sins. It will be like a warning of the punishment to come. In this way the world will be offered a means of purification to prepare itself for the extraordinary grace of the Great Miracle.

Jacinta was told by Our Blessed Mother “that The Warning would come when conditions were at their worst.” The date was not

revealed to the visionaries, however Mari-Loli does know the year; and she said that The Miracle will happen within one year after The Warning.

### **A Great Miracle to Come**

Conchita has clearly said that Our Lady has promised a great miracle in Garabandal so that all may believe the apparitions and be obedient to the message. “As the punishment which we deserve for the sins of the world is great, the miracle must also be a great one, for the world needs it.” It will occur on a Thursday on the feast day of a saint devoted to the Eucharist, at 8:30 in the evening, and will last for about one quarter of an hour. It will also coincide with a great event in the Church. The sick who come to Garabandal on that day will be cured, unbelievers will be converted. There will remain a permanent sign at “The Pines” as a proof of Our Lady’s tremendous love for all her children.

“The sign that will remain,” says Conchita, “will be able to be seen, photographed and televised but it will not be able to be touched. It will appear clearly that it is something not of this world, but of God.”

Conchita has been granted permission by Our Lady to announce the date of the miracle eight days in advance. With the present means of communication and travel, eight days are sufficient for people around the world to gather. The day of The Miracle may be the last opportunity given us by God and may be also Our Lady’s last effort to save the world from the punishment already threatened.

Some time ago Conchita wrote, “The Blessed Virgin will not allow me to reveal the nature of The Miracle although I already know it. Neither can I reveal the date of it, which I know, until eight days before it is to happen.” Before The Miracle takes place Our Lady has said that all mankind will receive a Warning from heaven.

**The Great Miracle will happen within a year of The Warning.**

## **The Impending Punishment**

If we do not pay attention to the message, the punishment announced by Our Lady will be visited on the whole world after The Miracle. During one of their ecstasies, the girls were heard praying for the innocent children but, nevertheless, they shed tears at the same time. Since the day they learned about the punishment they have developed a great spirit of sacrifice. They pray very much for sinners and for priests. They often say that if priests are not what they should be, many souls will be lost.

Conchita has written: “I cannot reveal what kind of punishment it is except that it will be a result of the direct intervention of God, which makes it more terrible and fearful than anything we can imagine. It will be less painful for innocent babies to die a natural death than for those babies to die because of the punishment. All Catholics should go to confession before the punishment and the others should repent of their sins. When I saw IT (the punishment), I felt a great fear even though at the same time I was seeing Our Blessed Mother. The punishment, if it comes, will come after The Miracle”.

When Our Lady spoke to the girls of the punishment, her face assumed a look of great sadness. The girls revealed: “We have never seen her look so serious. When she said the words ‘The cup is already filling’, she spoke in a very low voice.”

[The punishment referred here is The Great Chastisement to come.]

## **The Last Message**

On 18 June 1965, Conchita, in the presence of more than 2000 people gathered in Garabandal, received a message from Our Lady through St. Michael the Archangel: It read as follows:

The angel said, “Since my message of 18 October has not been made known to the world and has not been fulfilled, I tell you that this is my last message. Previously, the cup was being filled. Now it is overflowing. Many Cardinals, many Bishops and many Priests are on the road to perdition and with them they are bringing many

souls. The Holy Eucharist is being given less importance (honour). We must avoid God's anger with us by our efforts at amendment. If we beg pardon with sincerity of soul, He will forgive us. I, your Mother, through the intercession of St. Michael the Archangel, want to tell you to amend your lives. You are already receiving one of the last warnings. I love you very much and do not want your condemnation. Ask sincerely and we will give to you. You should make more sacrifices. Think of the Passion of Jesus.”

Extracted from: [www.garabandal.org](http://www.garabandal.org)

## Images of Various Must-Have Blessed Items

Benedictine Cross (St. Benedict's Crucifix)

A crucifix with the medal of St. Benedict embedded on its front and back.

(There are many sizes available in the shops;  
for wearing or for fixing on doors)



Scapular of the  
Seal of the Living God  
(The prayer is in Latin)



Medal of Salvation  
(front & back)

**Note**  
Sizes shown are not  
in actual proportions

## A Copy of the Seal of The Living God for cut-out if there is no other available source

# Seal of The Living God

*This special prayer is a Gift from God the Father given to prophet Maria Divine Mercy for the protection of all God's Children. It is message 351, received February 20, 2012.*



*All who accept this Seal will be offered protection for each and every one of you and your families during the period in the lead up to the Second Coming of Christ.*



*Use now and accept My Seal, the Seal of the Living God. Recite this Crusade Prayer (33) to acknowledge My Seal and accept it with love, joy and gratitude.*

***O My God, My Loving Father, I accept with love and gratitude Your Divine Seal of Protection Your Divinity encompasses my body and soul for eternity. I bow in humble thanksgiving and offer my deep love and loyalty to You my Beloved Father. I beg You to protect me and my loved ones with this special Seal and I pledge my life to Your service forever and ever. I love You Dear Father. I console You in these times Dear Father. I offer You the Body, Blood, Soul and Divinity of Your dearly beloved Son In atonement for the sins of the world and for the salvation of all Your children.***

***Amen***

*Go, My children and do not fear. Trust in Me, Your beloved Father, who lovingly created each of you. I know every single soul, every part of you is known to Me. Not one of you is loved less than the other. Because of this I do not want to lose one soul. Not one.*

*Please continue to pray My Divine Mercy Chaplet every day. One day, you will understand why this purification is needed.*

*Your Loving Father in Heaven*

*God the Most High*

## **To God be all Glory**

*Watch always and pray that you may be found worthy  
to escape the things that are coming upon the Earth  
and to stand before the Son of Man.*

*(Luke 21:36)*

Remnant Army Publications  
Our weapons are Love and Prayers